

तमसो मा ज्योतिर्गमय

SANTINIKETAN  
VISWA BHARATI  
LIBRARY

253.7

Pd

V.1











# DUKAPATTHĀNA

VOL. I



**Pali Text Society**

---

# **Dukapaṭṭhāna**

**VOL. I.**

**BEING**

***PART OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA***

**EDITED BY**

**MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.**

**London**

**PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY**

**BY**

**HENRY FROWDE**

**OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.**

**1906**



TO  
THE PIOUS MEMORY  
OF THE  
FIRST EDITORS OF THE ABHIDHAMMA-PIṬAKA  
YE TE TAṆ VISESATO C'ETTHA ANANTANAYAṆ SAMANTAPAṬṬHĀNAṆ  
VICINANTĀ DĪGHARATTAN VĪTINĀMESUN



# CONTENTS

CHAPTER	PAGE
Preface - - - - -	ix
I. Hetuduka - - - - -	1
II. Sahetukaduka - - - - -	24
III. Hetusampayuttaduka - - - - -	57
IV. Hetu-ceva-sahetukaduka - - - - -	58
V. Hetu-ceva-hetusampayuttaduka - - - - -	69
VI. Nahetu-sahetukaduka - - - - -	70
VII. Sappaccayaduka - - - - -	85
VIII. Saṅkhataaduka - - - - -	90
IX. Sanidassanaduka - - - - -	91
X. Sappaṭighaduka - - - - -	105
XI. Rūpiduka - - - - -	121
XII. Lokiyaduka - - - - -	135
XIII. Kenaci-viññeyyaduka - - - - -	150
XIV. Āsavaduka - - - - -	153
XV. Sāsavaduka - - - - -	169
XVI. Āsavasampayuttaduka - - - - -	170
XVII. Āsavo-ceva-sāsavaduka - - - - -	195
XVIII. Āsavo-ceva-āsavasampayuttaduka - - - - -	199
XIX. Āsavavippayuttasāsavaduka - - - - -	204
XX. Saṅyojanaduka - - - - -	205
XXI. Saṅyojaniyaduka - - - - -	216
XXII. Saṅyojanasampayuttaduka - - - - -	217
XXIII. Saṅyojano-ceva-saṅyojaniyaduka - - - - -	236
XXIV. Saṅyojano-ceva-saṅyojanasampayuttaduka - - - - -	238
XXV. Saṅyojanavippayuttasāṅyojaniyaduka - - - - -	244



CHAPTER	PAGE
XXVI. Ganthaduka - - -	245
XXVII. Ganthaniyaduka - - -	259
XXVIII. Ganthasampayuttaduka - - -	260
XXIX. Gantho-ceva-ganthaniyaduka - - -	283
XXX. Gantho-ceva-ganthasampayuttaduka - - -	285
XXXI. Ganthavippayuttaganthaniyaduka - - -	288
XXXII. Oghaduka - , - - -	288.
XXXIII. Nivaranaduka - - -	289
XXXIV. Nivaraniyaduka - - -	304
XXXV. Nivaranasampayuttaduka - - -	305
XXXVI. Nivaraṇo-ceva-nīvaranīyaduka - - -	316*
XXXVII. Nivaraṇo-ceva-nīvaranāsampayuttaduka - - -	318
XXXVIII. Nivaraṇavippayuttanīvaranīyaduka - - -	324
XXXIX. Parāmāsaduka - - -	325
XL. Parāmatṭhaduka - - -	337
XLI. Parāmāsasampayuttaduka - - -	338
XLII. Parāmāso-ceva-parāmatṭhaduka - - -	350
XLIII. Parāmāsavippayuttaparāmatṭhaduka - - -	353
Corrigenda - - -	354
Appendix - - -	355

## P R E F A C E

THE DUKA-PATṬHĀNA is one of the several compilations termed Patṭhānas, which, taken together, are known to Buddhists as Patṭhānapakaraṇaṇ, or Mahāpakaraṇaṇ. It has been transcribed for the Pali Text Society through the unflagging and careful labour of my friend Miss G. M. Noakes and my sister, Miss M. C. Foley, B.Sc., during 1904-5. Their transcription is from the Siamese edition, with which I have collated—(1) the Burmese Mandalay palmleaf MS. belonging to the India Office Library; (2) a paper transcript in Sinhalese character, copied at Colombo for Professor Rhys Davids some twenty years ago; and (3) the fine edition published by the Hanthawaddy Press at Rangoon, and lent me from his own library by the Rev. Ānanda Metteyya, the English founder of the Buddhāsāsana Samāgama. Owing to the fact that Pali scholars, in cataloguing the Buddhist canon, had given the Duka-patṭhāna priority over the rest of the work (see *J.P.T.S.*, 1882, pp. 34, 61; 1896-1908, p. 38); and also as, in the Siamese volumes containing the work, no order of sequence was indicated, this part was handed over for transcription first, without further investigation. In the work of collation, however, the number of *peyyalas* seemed to refer to passages given in full elsewhere. The Mandalay MS., moreover, besides being often scarcely legible through want of ink, proved to be not infrequently faulty; and

the Sinhalese copy was worse. I therefore wrote to the Rev. Ananda Metteyya begging him to order for me a copy of the entire work from the Hanthawaddy Press. With the greatest kindness he dispatched to me his own copy. But there were unfortunate delays, so that the five volumes only reached me when several sheets were awaiting final collation and revision. I then noted that the volumes inscribed first and second were devoted to the *Tikapāṭṭhāna*, the third to the *Dukapāṭṭhāna*. The same order is observed in the *Mātikā* of the *Dhammasaṅgaṇi* and in the *Pañhapucchakas* of the *Vibhaṅga*. The *Pañcappakaraṇa-atthakathā* and the *Atthasālinī*, p. 9, confirm it in the case of the *Paṭṭhāna*. It was, however, too late to do more than start the transcription of the *Tikapāṭṭhāna*. There is, nevertheless, no progressive development in the subject-matter of either division of the work which might put the reader, if he begin with the second (*Dukapāṭṭhāna*), at a disadvantage. On the contrary, there is a certain advantage in coping with the relative simplicity of the logical combinations of pairs (positive and negative), before proceeding to the more elaborate combinations of triplets of terms. There remains, nevertheless, the very positive disadvantage of the *peyyāla*'s occurring in the *Dukapāṭṭhāna* from the very outset, and referring to recurring formulæ given in full, some of them very lengthy, in the *Tikapāṭṭhāna*. These I have transcribed from the Rangoon edition and placed in an Appendix—a method that will prove, at least, not more cumbersome to the reader than if, to fill up the lacunæ left in all these texts, he had to fetch down from his shelves a prior edition of the *Tikapāṭṭhāna*.

There remains the fact of certain minor but frequent excisions of my own, made not without some fear and trembling. The inordinate length and symmetrical structure of the work, coupled with the very attenuated interest it can claim to possess for any modern student, whether of the West or of the East, would go far to

justify a much more extended condensation than has been made. And the whole of the *Paṭṭhāna* being practically nothing more than a huge series of logical exercises in the correlating of terms, to be acquired, originally, by oral teaching, it becomes as superfluous to print more than the variable portion in each formula as it would be to give in full what is summed in a mathematical symbol, or in such set phrases as those in 'The House that Jack built.' Even, however, if the advisability of condensation be admitted, the 'where' and the 'how much' of it is an anxious problem. The old story of the father and his son carrying, and being carried by, the donkey, and never any way escaping the blame of passers-by, has scarcely been absent from my mind for the space of six months. The result is that my own excisions do not exceed and seldom equal those in the Burmese and Sinhalese texts.<sup>1</sup> And, except in the case of the abbreviations in the nine numbered and recurring formulæ, the reader, if he hold it worth while, may consult the footnote references. In my own judgment, the remainder of the *Paṭṭhāna* could very well undergo such a surplus of condensation as would enable the whole of it to be edited in two more volumes. There are still, no doubt, pious and erudite *Abhidhammikas* spending secluded lives in mastering these interminable permutations of possible modes of subjective experience. But for the majority of Buddhists, as for students of other persuasions, the Pali Text Society's editions aim more, I take it, at being a medium of enlightenment, in which the unessential elaborations of form are reckoned as relatively unimportant, beside the high mission of conveying, to the greatest possible number, the vital structure in a great phase of human thought.

---

<sup>1</sup> Were it not for the relative fullness in the Siamese edition, the task of editing the *Paṭṭhāna* would be fraught with more difficulty. The other texts, to a great extent, give only the chief terms in each sentence. Cf. p. 9, n.; p. 181, nn.

To those, nevertheless, who, on opening this volume about the middle, find its perusal too irritating, I would suggest, first, a preliminary study of the appended table of the nine formulæ, recurring uniformly in every *Duka*; and next, of the first *Duka*, taken in conjunction with the Appendix. Or of the twelfth *Duka* (*Lokiya*), to which the texts frequently refer, when abbreviating, as if to a sort of norm.

Respecting the first *Duka*, or rather the first group of *Dukas*, it should always be remembered that the term *hetu* is used in its *Abhidhamma*, or more technical sense, as meaning the three basic or 'ground' conditions of bad *karma*—lust, enmity, and illusion—and of their three opposites—viz., *alobha*, *adosa*, *amoha*—as stated in the *Hetugocchaka* of the *Dhammasaṅgaṇi* (pp. 188-192). I do not think Childers distinguished this more special meaning under either '*Hetu*' or '*Paṭṭhānaṇ*' in his dictionary. If the more popular meaning of the word as 'cause,' or 'reason,' so familiar to us in the *Sutta-Piṭaka* phrase, '*taṇhissa hetu*?'—the cadence calling up the Irish idiom 'And for why?'—be relegated to the words in the text, '*paṭicca*' and '*ārabbha*,' it will at least render more intelligible the opening pages, not to say much in those that follow. Thus in the opening sentence of the *Hetuduka* we may read, for *hetu*, not 'cause,' nor for *dhammo* 'thing,'<sup>1</sup> but by *hetu dhammo* understand that one of these six

<sup>1</sup> I do not mean that *dhamma*, elsewhere in the *Dhamma*, is not often best rendered by 'thing,' or 'quality,' but that its *Abhidhamma* sense seems to be more strictly, or more often, 'state of mind,' or 'of consciousness.' See my '*Psychological Ethics*,' xxxii-xxxv., and *Index to Saṅyutta Nikāya* (vol. vi.), s. v. *Dhamma*. I must apologize for the Germanized expression, 'ground-state.' The Buddhists call it *mūla*, root (of good, bad *karma*).

well-defined states of ethical experience is meant. For *paccaya*, again, we may take, not the particular relation of cause, but the more general meaning of 'relation.' This relieves the sentence of the congestion in causal terminology, and we get:—'Under-the-[given]-relation of ground-state:—because of one ground-state another ground-state arises.

[For instance] absence of lust induces absence of enmity and of infatuation.<sup>1</sup>

Our formula is now revealed as a fairly simple and (*pace* Childers) unmetaphysical statement of ethical doctrines, not more (if not less) metaphysical, at least, than such statements as Petruchio's:—'It (over-roasted flesh) engenders choler, planteth anger.'

The sample of the present work which Childers quotes (*s.v.* Paṭṭhāna) is from the, to us, vaguer relation, *na hetu-paccaya*, and occurs on p. 4, § 5, of this volume. It is less easy to render in more intelligible English than is his. But this is largely owing to the logical love in the mind of the first Buddhist scholastics<sup>2</sup> for the use of contrary and contradictory forms. Bearing this in mind, and repeating the alterations made above, we get:—'Under the [given] relation of non-ground-state:—because of what is not a ground-state of mind a ground-state of mind arises.' [For instance] because of *skandhas* [say, a condition of body and mind], accompanied by doubt and excitement, infatuation arises also accompanied by doubt and excitement.' The pupil was taught to consider four of the five *skandhas* which made up his individuality as *na-hetu*,<sup>3</sup> as in themselves ethically neutral. Hence to him the category *na hetu* or *ahetuka* easily suggested *skandhas*.

<sup>1</sup> More literally, 'muddleheadedness.'

<sup>2</sup> We note its root in the use of negative forms with positive import—*e.g.*, *alobho*, etc. See *op. cit.*, p. 21, n. 3, 22, n. 8.

<sup>3</sup> *Vibhaṅga*, p. 63. The *skandha* of syntheses (*saṅkhārā*), in so far as it meant states of mind elaborated by *citta*, could include the ground-states. Cf. *Dh. S.*, 30, 80, etc.

None the less, the text remains very difficult and obscure to the uninitiated Western mind, and I am far from pretending to solve any one of its problems. I only suggest that, from what I can discover, the simpler, less metaphysical reading usually proves the more lucid; and again, that the aim of the work seems to have been more a series of exercises in a logic of terms and relations than any attempt to enunciate 'metaphysical propositions.' The student who had mastered the doctrines, laid down and illustrated with picturesque detail in the *Nikāyas*, was, in these *Abhidhamma* catechisms and exercises, led on to practise himself in analyses of the modes and conditioned procedure of ethical consciousness. He was to gain insight into, and mastery over, the working of his own subjective experience, by letting the mind play about among these correlations of terms, that were to him richer in import than to us.

All further discussion of *paṭṭhāna*, *paccaya*, and the like, I propose to defer till an edition of the *Tika-paṭṭhāna* sees its way to the light. Here let it suffice to add that, in provisionally using, above, 'relation' for *paccaya*, I wished to avoid any risk of restricting that term, which plays so wide a part in this work, to any exact coincidence of meaning with our terms 'condition,' 'antecedent,' or 'cause,' which might prove eventually too narrow for it. The Commentary warns me herein by defining *paccaya* as any *upakārako dhammo*—any state, or term, let us say, which, in a specified variety of ways (see, *e.g.*, list on p. 3) is ancillary to another term.

It only remains for me here and now to tender my very cordial thanks to the Rev. Ānanda Metteyya for his prompt and generous co-operation in my labours, and also my grateful acknowledgment of the courtesy of Mr. F. W. Thomas in lending me the Mandalay MS.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

November, 1906.

SCHEME OF THE NINE FORMULÆ (pp. 1-8, *passim*).

( $A$  = any given positive term,  $a$  its contradictory. \*)

- |    |                                 |                       |
|----|---------------------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. | In a given relation, because of | $A$ , $A$ arises.     |
| 2. | „ „ „ „                         | $A, a$ „              |
| 3. | „ „ „ „                         | $A, A + a$ arise.     |
| 4. | „ „ „ „                         | $a, a$ arises.        |
| 5. | „ „ „ „                         | $a, A$ „              |
| 6. | „ „ „ „                         | $a, A + a$ arise.     |
| 7. | „ „ „ „                         | $A + a, A$ arises.    |
| 8. | „ „ „ „                         | $A + a, a$ „          |
| 9. | „ „ „ „                         | $A + a, A + a$ arise. |

\* *I.e. non A, e.g. nahetu.*

In the footnotes { R.=Burmese Rangoon edition.  
B.= „ Mandalay MS.  
K.=Siamese edition.  
S.=Sinhalese MS.





Namo  
tassa bhagavato  
arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

[I.

DUKA-PATTHĀNAṆ.

I.

HETU-DUKAṆ.]

[*Anuloma*].]

1. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ<sup>1</sup> paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Alobhaṇ paṭicca adoso amoho; adosaṇ paṭicca alobho amoho; amohaṇ paṭicca alobho adoso. Lobhaṇ paṭicca moho; mohaṇ paṭicca lobho; dosaṇ paṭicca moho; mohaṇ paṭicca doso.<sup>2</sup> Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . .

2. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā citta-samutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Alobhaṇ paṭicca adoso sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . (*calikaṇ bandhitabbā*)<sup>4</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> So R. and K. B. and S. hetudhammaṇ always.

<sup>2</sup> None of the texts collated give lobho and doso as mutually conditioned.

<sup>3</sup> None of the texts collated give the excisions in this connexion. R. has nowhere . . . pe . . .

<sup>4</sup> See above under § 1. Only K. has bandhitabbā.

. . . Lobhaṃ paṭicca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . pe. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

4. Nahetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetuṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.<sup>1</sup> Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu,<sup>2</sup> vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe. . . .<sup>3</sup>

5. Nahetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetū khandhe paṭicca hetū. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca hetū.

6. Nahetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nahetuṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā hetū ca cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā hetu ca cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Hetuṃ ca nahetuṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Alobhaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkhaṃ bandhitabbay*). . . . Lobhaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca moho, dosaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca moho. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paṭicca adoso amoho . . . pe. . . .

8. Hetuṃ ca na hetuṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetuṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca hetuṃ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Dve khandhe ca hetuṃ ca paṭicca dve khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Paṭi-

<sup>1</sup> R. *adds*, Dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. and K. *usually read* vatthuṃ. B. and R. vatthu. B. vatthu *also in accusative*.

<sup>3</sup> *All texts excise. To be read presumably with tayo . . . dve . . . dve. Cf. pp. 6, 7, § 4 with khandhā in this §.*

sandhikkhaṇe vatthuñ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

9. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nahetuṃ ekasmiṃ khandhañ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā adoso amoho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve khandhe ca alobhañ ca paṭicca dve khandhā adoso amoho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ . . . (*caḥhaṃ<sup>1</sup> andhitaḥhaṃ*) . . . nahetuṃ ekasmiṃ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuñ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . pe . . .

Hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*rūpaṃ chaḍḍetvā arūpe yeva nava pañhā*)<sup>1</sup> . . . adhipatipaccayā . . . (*paṭisandhi natthi, paripuṇṇaṃ*). Ekasmiṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ (*idaṃ nānaṃ*)<sup>2</sup> . . .

anantarapaccayā . . .

samanantarapaccayā . . .

sahajātapaccayā . . . (*sabbe mahābhūtā yāva asaññasattā*) . . .

aññamaññāpaccayā . . .

nissayapaccayā . . .

upanissayapaccayā<sup>3</sup> . . .

purejātapaccayā<sup>4</sup> . . .

āsevanapaccayā . . . (*dr̥ṣu<sup>5</sup> paṭisandhi natthi*) . . .

kammappaccayā . . .

vipākappaccayā . . . (*saṃkhittaṃ*) . . .

avigatappaccayā . . .

<sup>1</sup> S. ārammaṇapaccayā rūpaṃ. Chaḍḍetvā arūpe ye ca neva neva pañhā. B. paccayā rūpaṃ chaḍḍetvā || arūpe ca nava pañhā.

<sup>2</sup> S. Adhipatipaccayā paṭisandhi natthi paripuṇṇaṃ. Naṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca. Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ idanānaṃ. B. Idaṃ nānaṃ. R. imaṃ nānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits. <sup>4</sup> B. pūre° always. <sup>5</sup> R. dr̥ṣu pi.

Hetuyā nava,                      sabbattha nava,  
 ārammaṇe nava,              avigate nava :—  
 evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.  
 Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccaniyaṇ.*]

4. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ nahetuṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ : dve . . .<sup>1</sup> Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . . bāhiraṇ āhāra<sup>2</sup> samutṭhānaṇ utusamutṭhānaṇ<sup>2</sup> . . . pe . . .

5. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetudhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Hetuṇ paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nahetū khandhe<sup>3</sup> paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . (*sabbe mahābhūtā*) . . .

8. Hetuṇ ca nahetuṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccaya.

Hetuṇ ca nahetū ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

nādhīpatipaccayā<sup>4</sup> . . . (*pariṇipatyaṇ*) . . . nānantarapaccayā<sup>5</sup> . . . nasamanantarapaccaya . . . na aññaṇaṇapaccayā . . . na upanissayapaccayā . . .

1. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. p. 2, § 6.

<sup>2</sup> B. āhāraṇ utuṇ asaṇṇa (*sic*). R. āhāra || utu || asaṇṇa ||. S. āhāraṇ utu.

<sup>3</sup> S. nahetu khandhaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> R. na-adhi°.

<sup>5</sup> R. na-anant°.

Arūpe alobhaṇ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbay*)<sup>1</sup> . . . Lobhaṇ paṭicca moho, mohaṇ paṭicca lobho . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . . pe . . .

2. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe hetuṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Hetuṇ paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . .  
\* pe . . .

3. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe alobhaṇ paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca  
\* khandhā . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbay*) . . . Lobhaṇ paṭicca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetuṇ ekaṇ kandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā. Dve kandhe paṭicca dve khandhā.<sup>3</sup> Nahetū kandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . . pe . . .

5. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetū kandhe paṭicca hetū. Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . . pe . . .

6. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetuṇ ekaṇ kandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā hetū ca ; dve kandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . . pe . . .

7. Hetuṇ ca nahetuṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe alobhaṇ ca sampayuttake ca kandhe paṭicca adoso amoho, . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbay*) . . . arūpe lobhaṇ ca sampayuttake ca kandhe paṭicca moho . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbay*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . . pe . . .

8. Hetuṇ ca nahetuṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. p. 1 under § 1. S. adds dhammaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> B. and R. repeat *cakkaṇ*. <sup>3</sup> R. omits sentence.

Arūpe nahetuṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . pe . . . nahetū khandhe ca hetuñ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

9. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetuṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca alobhaṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā adoso amoho ca; . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . (*cakkaṇ landhitabbay*) . . . nahetuṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbay*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napacchājātapaccayā: . . . pe . . . nāsevanapaccayā<sup>1</sup> . . . pe . . .

2. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

4. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Nahetū khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā. Bāhiraṇ āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ utusamuṭṭhānaṇ.

8. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

1. Hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati navipākapaccayā: . . . pe . . .<sup>2</sup>

4. Nahetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nāhārapaccayā.

Bāhiraṇ utusamuṭṭhānaṇ<sup>3</sup> asaṇṇasattānaṇ. Ekaṇ mahā-

<sup>1</sup> B., R. and S. na āsev°.

<sup>2</sup> R. adds (nava).

<sup>3</sup> B. utuṇ asaṇṇa || na jhānapaccayā || bāhiraṇ āhāraṇ utuṇ asaṇṇa sattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpaṇ vitindriyaṇ || na jhānapaccayā || pañcaviññānaṇ bāhiraṇ āhāraṇ utuṇ asaṇṇa namaggapaccayā || S. utu . . . asaṇṇa . . . na indriyapacca . . . bāhiraṇ āhāraṇ utu . . . asaṇṇa indriyapacca bāhiraṇ āhāraṇ utu . . . asaṇṇasattānaṇ, etc.

bhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta. Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . . pe . . .<sup>1</sup>  
 . . . na indriyapaccayā . . . Bāhiraṇ āhārasamutṭhānaṇ  
 utusamutṭhānaṇ. Ekaṇ<sup>2</sup> mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . . Mahā-  
 bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṇ asaṇṇasattānaṇ. Mahābhūte  
 paṭicca rūpajivitindriyaṇ.

. . . najhānapaccayā . . . Pañcaviññāṇasahagataṇ<sup>3</sup> ekaṇ  
 khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . bāhiraṇ āhārasamutṭhānaṇ utu-  
 samutṭhānaṇ . . . pe . . .

. . . namaggapaccayā . . . Ahetukaṇ nahetuṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ  
 paṭicca . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇ<sup>4</sup> bāhiraṇ  
 āhārasamutṭhānaṇ utusamutṭhānaṇ asaṇṇasattānaṇ . . .  
 pe . . .

. . . nasampayuttapaccayā . . . navippayuttapaccayā . . .  
 (napurejātasadisaṇ, arūpe yeva.<sup>5</sup>) . . .

. . . nonatthipaccayā . . .

. . . novigatapaccayā . . .

Nahetuyā dve,  
 nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
 nādhīpatiyā nava,<sup>6</sup>  
 nānantare tīṇi,<sup>6</sup>  
 nasamanantare<sup>7</sup> tīṇi,  
 na-aññamaññe<sup>8</sup> tīṇi,  
 na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
 napurejāte nava,  
 napacchājāte<sup>9</sup> nava,  
 nāsevane nava.<sup>6</sup>

nakamme tīṇi,  
 navipāke nava,  
 nāhāre ekaṇ,  
 na-indriye<sup>10</sup> ekaṇ,  
 najhāne ekaṇ,  
 namagge ekaṇ,  
 nasampayutte tīṇi,  
 navippayutte nava,  
 nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 novigate tīṇi : —

evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> R. omits last two sentences.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits to asaṇṇasattānaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> S: Pañca viññāṇaṇ bāhiraṇ āhāraṇ utu . . . asaṇṇa  
 . . . namaggapaccayā . . . hetukaṇ na hetukaṇ ekaṇ  
 khandhaṇ . . . R. Pañcaviññāṇaṇ bāhiraṇ . . .

<sup>4</sup> R. omits. <sup>5</sup> R. arūpapaññā yeva. <sup>6</sup> So also R.

<sup>7</sup> B. and S. omit. <sup>8</sup> B. nā aññ°. S. nāññ°.

<sup>9</sup> B. na paccha°. <sup>10</sup> K. nind°.



Hetupaccayā, <sup>1</sup> nārammaṇe <sup>2</sup>	nāsevane nava,
tīṇi,	nakamme tīṇi,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	navipāke nava,
nānantare tīṇi,	nasampayutte tīṇi,
(saykhattaṃ)	navippayutte nava,
na upanissaye tīṇi,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,	novigate tīṇi.
napaccāhāte nava, <sup>3</sup>	

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, <sup>4</sup> ārammaṇe	indriye dve,
dve,	jhāne dve,
anantare dve (saykhattaṃ),	magge ekaṃ,
kamme dve,	sampayutte dve (saykhat-
vipāke ekaṃ,	taṃ),
āhāre dve,	avigate dve.

Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.<sup>5</sup>

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccarārasadisō*;<sup>6</sup> *paccayavāro pi nissavavāro pi paṭiccarārasadisū*<sup>7</sup> *yeva paññā*.<sup>8</sup> *Mahābhūtesu niṭṭhitesu catthuy paccayāti kātabbā*.<sup>9</sup> *Pañcāyatanaṇi•anulome pi paccaniye pi yathā labbhanti tathā kātabbā. Sayasatthavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paripuṇṇā. Rūpaṃ natthi, arūpam eva.*)

[Anulomaṃ.]

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. nahetu.      <sup>2</sup> R. na āram°.      <sup>3</sup> R. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> B. Hetupaccayā.      <sup>5</sup> B. and S. omit this title.

<sup>6</sup> R. omits.      <sup>7</sup> B. °sadiso.

<sup>8</sup> K. yeva paññāvāre mahābhūtesu, etc. Possibly the right reading is, yeva. Paccayavāre mahā°, etc. Cf. pp. 33-35.

<sup>9</sup> R. and S. kātabbā.

(*cakkaj bandhitabbay*) . . . Lobho mohassa hetupaccayena paccayo. Doso mohassa hetupaccayena paccayo. Patīsandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .<sup>1</sup>

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Hetu<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Patīsandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

• Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaj bandhitabbay*) . . . Lobho mohassa . . . pe . . . Patīsandhikkhaṇe . . .

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuṃ ārabba hetū khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuṃ ārabba nahetū khandhā uppajjanti.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuṃ ārabba hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādiyivā uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānaṃ vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ, nibbānaṃ . . .<sup>3</sup> Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā nahetū

<sup>1</sup> B. and S. continue to abbreviate by dropping words or portions of words.

<sup>2</sup> R. Hetū.

<sup>3</sup> I.e. paccavekkhanti.

pahīnakilese<sup>1</sup> paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese, pubbe samudācinne kilese jānanti, cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ, nahetū khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti,<sup>2</sup> . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati,<sup>3</sup> dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti,<sup>4</sup> cetopariyañāṇena nahetucittasamaṇgissa cittaṇ jānāti.<sup>5</sup> Ākāsañāñcāyatanakiriyaṇ<sup>6</sup> viññāṇañcāyatanakiriyaṇ, ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaṇ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ, rūpāyatanaṇ<sup>7</sup> cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetū<sup>8</sup> khandhā iddhiḍḍhaññāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsīnussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṇsaññāṇassa āvajjanaṇa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṇ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagāmanaṇ*)<sup>9</sup> yeva. Āvajjanaṇ natthi. Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa *idaṇ natthi*.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṇ datvā sīlaṇ . . . uposathakammaṇ taṇ paccavekkhati, taṇ ārabbha<sup>10</sup> hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*tatthatatthatthitena*<sup>11</sup> *imaṇ kātabbaṇ dutiyagāmanasadiṇa*)<sup>12</sup>.

7. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha hetū uppajjanti.

<sup>1</sup> R. nahetuṇ pahīnakilesaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> R., B. and S. omit three last words.

<sup>3</sup> R., B. and S. omit.

<sup>4</sup> B. and S. omit two last words. R. omits suṇāti.

<sup>5</sup> R. jānanti.

<sup>6</sup> R., B. and S. omit kiriy-aṇ-assa. K. does not use it again. Cf p. 42, etc.

<sup>7</sup> B. rūpārūpaṇ.

<sup>8</sup> S. Hetu.

<sup>9</sup> S. °gatāgataṇ.

<sup>10</sup> S. ārabbhati.

<sup>11</sup> R. °athitena.

<sup>12</sup> K. *dutiyassa ārammaṇasadiṇa*.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahet issa dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabba nahetū khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa arammanapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabba hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

•Ārammañādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammañādhīpati:—hetuṃ garuṃ katvā hetū uppajjanti. Saha-jātādhīpati:—hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ hetūnaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammañādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammañādhīpati:—hetuṃ garuṃ katvā nahetū khandhā uppajjanti. Saha-jātādhīpati:—hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammañādhīpati . . .<sup>1</sup> garuṃ katvā hetū<sup>2</sup> ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Saha-jātādhīpati . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammañādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammañādhīpati:—(dānam datvā ti<sup>4</sup> ritthāretabbay yāra<sup>5</sup> nahetū khandhā). Saha-jātādhīpati:—nahetu adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ. . . .<sup>6</sup>

5. Nahetu<sup>7</sup> dhammo hetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammañādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammañādhīpati:—dānaṃ datvā . . . (saykhittay yāra vatthu<sup>8</sup> nahetū ca khandhā tāra kātabbay). Saha-jātādhīpati:—nahetu adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ. . . .<sup>9</sup>

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> B. nahetu.

<sup>3</sup> As under 2.

<sup>4</sup> S. idāni.

<sup>5</sup> B. yā ca.

<sup>6</sup> As under 2.

<sup>7</sup> B. Hetu.

<sup>8</sup> Does this refer to p. 10, ll. 3, 4?

<sup>9</sup> As under 1.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa<sup>1</sup> ca. . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammaṇādhīpati :—dānaṃ datvā silaṃ uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ<sup>2</sup> pacca-vekkhati tam garuṃ katvā nahetū khandhā ca hetū ca uppajjanti. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . (*yāra vatthu nahetū khandhā ca tāra kātabbam*). Saha-jātādhīpati :—nahetu adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca . . .<sup>3</sup>

7. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati :—hetuṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuṃ katvā hetū uppajjanti.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati :—hetuṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuṃ katvā nahetū khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca. . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati . . .<sup>4</sup> katvā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā hetū pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ hetūnaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā . . .<sup>5</sup> pacchimānaṃ nahetūnaṃ<sup>6</sup> khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>7</sup> hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Purimā purimā nahetū khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ nahetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa . . . (*saṃkhittāṃ*)<sup>8</sup> . . . Neva-

<sup>1</sup> B. hetussa.

<sup>2</sup> R. uposatha || taṃ garuṃ katvā pacca°

<sup>3</sup> As under 3.

<sup>4</sup> As under 8.

<sup>5</sup> As under 1.

<sup>6</sup> B. hetūnaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> As under 1.

<sup>8</sup> Cf. p. 10.

saññānāsaññāyatanaṃ phalasamāpattiyaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa<sup>1</sup> dhammassa . . .

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa . . .

(*nahetumūlakaṃ tīṇi pi ekasadisay.*)

7. Hetu ca nahetu<sup>2</sup> ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Purimā purimā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ hetūnaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>3</sup> pacchimānaṃ nahetūnaṃ<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca. . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>5</sup> pacchimānaṃ hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.<sup>6</sup> . . . (*anantarasadisay*)<sup>7</sup> . . . sahaajāta-paccayena paccayo . . . aññamañña-paccayena paccayo . . . (*ime dve paṭiccarārasadisā*)<sup>8</sup> . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo. . . . (*paccayavāro*<sup>9</sup> *nissayavārasadiso*<sup>7</sup>).

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—hetū<sup>10</sup> hetūnaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . <sup>11</sup>hetū nahetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. nahetussa.

<sup>2</sup> R. *here begins to use* hetū ca 'nahetū ca.

<sup>3</sup> *As under 7.*

<sup>4</sup> S. hetūnaṃ. K. *substitutes* sampayuttakānaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> *As under 7.*

<sup>6</sup> S. *omits* samanantara<sup>o</sup> paccayo.

<sup>7</sup> S. °sarisaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. °sadisaṃ.

<sup>9</sup> R. °cāre.

<sup>10</sup> K. hetu *always*.

<sup>11</sup> *As under 1.*

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> hetūnaṃ<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ  
ca khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—  
saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . . samāpattiṃ  
uppādeti. Mānaṃ jappeti<sup>4</sup> diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti sīlaṃ . . . pe  
. . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . .  
saṅghaṃ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ  
saddhāya . . . pe . . . catutthassa maggassa<sup>5</sup> . . . pe  
. . . phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo. . . .<sup>6</sup> saddhaṃ . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . .  
senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṅghaṃ  
bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ saddhāya . . .  
pe . . . patthanāya maggassa<sup>7</sup> phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanis-  
sayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanis-  
sayo . . . (*dutiya-upanissaya-sadisaṃ*).<sup>8</sup>

7. Hetu<sup>9</sup> ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—  
hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetūnaṃ upanissaya-  
paccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . .<sup>10</sup> khandhā nahetūnaṃ<sup>11</sup> khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . .<sup>12</sup> hetūnaṃ ca sampayuttakānaṃ  
ca khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.    <sup>2</sup> K. nahetūnaṃ.    <sup>3</sup> So all the texts.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. omit these two words. S. omits the latter.

<sup>5</sup> R., B. and S. omit these two words.

<sup>6</sup> As under 4.

<sup>7</sup> S. pattanāya maggaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> I.e. probably as under 4.

<sup>9</sup> R. hetū ca nahetū in 7-9 always.

<sup>10</sup> As under 7.

<sup>11</sup> B. hetūnaṃ.

<sup>12</sup> As under 7.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammanapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammanapurejātaṃ:—arahā<sup>1</sup> cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaṃ:—cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo, . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu nahetūnaṃ<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammanapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammanapurejātaṃ:—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Vatthupurejātaṃ:—vatthuṃ hetūnaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammanapurejātaṃ . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . . Vatthupurejātaṃ:—vatthu hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhanaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā hetū purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa<sup>4</sup> dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā nahetū khandhā purejātassa . . .<sup>5</sup>

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā<sup>6</sup> nahetussa. . . .

Pacchājātā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa.<sup>5</sup> . . .

<sup>1</sup> R., B. and S. omit. <sup>2</sup> B. hetūnaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> S. hetussa.

<sup>5</sup> As under 2.

<sup>6</sup> B. dhammo.



1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (anantarāsadisay).

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā.<sup>1</sup> Sahajātā:—nahetu cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā:—nahetu cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātā . . .<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ hetūnaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā:—nahetu<sup>3</sup> cetanā vipākānaṃ hetūnaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca . . .

Sahajātā: . . .<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca cittasamutthānānaṃ ca . . .<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa vipākappaccayena paccayo.

Vipāko alobho adosassa amohassa vipākappaccayena paccayo . . . (paṭiccarārasadisay). Vipākarūpāṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> nava paṭṭhāṇaṃ.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetū āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabalīṇkāro āhāro<sup>6</sup> imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetū āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ hetūnaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> S. °khanikā.

<sup>2</sup> As under 4.

<sup>3</sup> S. hetu.

<sup>4</sup> As under 4.

<sup>5</sup> B. °sadisavisaga. S. °sarīsavibhāgo. K. vipāka.

<sup>6</sup> S. kabalīṇkārahāro.

Nahetū āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ  
ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.  
Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa indriyapaccayena  
paccayo . . . (*hetumūlake tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa<sup>1</sup> dhammassa indriyapacca-  
yena paccayo.

Nahetū indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭ-  
ṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisan-  
dhikkhaṇe rūpajivitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ indriyapac-  
cayena paccayo. . . . (*evaṃ indriyapaccayo ritthāretabbo,*  
*nara*).

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ihānapacca-  
yena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa maggapaccayena  
paccayo . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*imesu*  
*dr̥ṣṭu nara*).

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa vip̐payuttapac-  
cayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchajātaṃ.<sup>2</sup> Sahajātā:—hetū<sup>3</sup> cittasamuṭṭhā-  
nānaṃ rūpānaṃ vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisan-  
dhikkhaṇe hetū<sup>3</sup> kaṭattā rūpānaṃ vip̐payuttapaccayena  
paccayo. Hetū vatthussa vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo.  
Pacchajātā<sup>4</sup>:—hetu purejātassa imassa kāyassa vip̐payutta-  
paccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa vip̐payutta-  
paccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchajātaṃ.<sup>5</sup> Sahajātā:—nahetū  
kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ<sup>6</sup> . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe  
nahetū kandhā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ vip̐payuttapaccayena

<sup>1</sup> S. hetussa.

<sup>2</sup> K. sahaajātā pacchajātā. See below.

<sup>3</sup> K. and S. hetu.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits this sentence.

<sup>5</sup> So also K.

<sup>6</sup> As under 2.

paccayo. Khandhā<sup>1</sup> vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ :—cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ<sup>2</sup> . . . pe . . . vatthu nahetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetū khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajātaṃ :—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu hetūnaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ :—vatthu hetūnaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ . . .<sup>3</sup> hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ :—vatthu hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā<sup>4</sup> nahetussa<sup>5</sup> . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātā. Sahajātā :—hetū<sup>6</sup> ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā kaṭattī rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā :—hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay bandhitabbay*) . . . Lobho mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay bandhitabbay*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātā. Sahajātā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthi-

<sup>1</sup> B. omits this sentence.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>5</sup> B. hetussa.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 15, under 4.

<sup>4</sup> B. dhammo.

<sup>6</sup> K. hetu always.

paccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . Pacchājātā hetū purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānañ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaṃ bandhitabbay*) . . . Lobho mohassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānañ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaṃ bandhitabbay*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa . . .

• Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajāto<sup>1</sup> nahetu eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ<sup>2</sup> khandhānañ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānañ . . . (*cakkaṃ bandhitabbay*)<sup>3</sup> . . . Khandhā vatthussa atthipaccayena paccayo. Vatthu khandhānañ kaṭattā ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo. Ekay mahabhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . bāhiraṃ āhārasamuṭṭhānañ utusamuṭṭhānañ asaṇṇasattānañ . . . pe . . . Purejātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti ; rūpāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ<sup>4</sup> . . . pe . . . cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Vatthu nahetūnañ khandhānañ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetū khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaliṃkāro āhāro imassa . . . Rūpajivitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajātā — nahetū khandhā sampayuttakānañ hetūnañ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭi-

<sup>1</sup> S. sahajāte.

<sup>2</sup> B. tiṇṇan. S. tinnannaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> R., B. and S. omit after paṭisandhikkhaṇe.

<sup>4</sup> B. proceeds: kāyavi cakkhāyatanāṃ cakkhuṃ || || kāyāyatanāṃ kāyavatthunañ hetunañ khandhānañ atthi . . . S. practically agrees with B.

sandhikkhaṇe vatthu hetūnaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati . . . dibbena cakkkunā . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . saddaṃ suṇāti . . . Vatthu<sup>2</sup> hetūnaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto nahetu eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ<sup>3</sup> khandhanam hetūnaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . saddaṃ suṇāti. . . . Vatthuṃ hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Hetu ca nahetu<sup>5</sup> ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ.<sup>6</sup> Sahajāto alobho ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay bandhitabbay*) . . . Lobho ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay bandhitabbay*). . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobho ca vatthu ca adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay*).

8. Hetu ca nahetu<sup>5</sup> ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ . . . pe<sup>7</sup> . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe hetū ca vatthu ca nahetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Sahajāta hetū ca mahābhūta ca cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāta hetū ca kabalīṅkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāta hetū ca rūpajīvitindriyaṃ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā<sup>8</sup> hetussa ca. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto nahetu eko khandho ca alobho ca tiṇṇannaṃ<sup>9</sup> khandhānaṃ adosassa amohassa ca cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo

<sup>1</sup> Cf. p. 15, § 4.

<sup>2</sup> B. vatthunaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. tiṇṇaynaṃ. See p. 19.

<sup>4</sup> As under 5.

<sup>5</sup> So also R.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

<sup>7</sup> As under 4. R. omits purejātaṃ, and inserts hetū ca before tiṇṇannaṃ.

<sup>8</sup> S. dhammo.

<sup>9</sup> So S. B. tiṇṇaynaṃ.

. . . (*cakkaj bandhitaḥḥa*). . . . Nahetu eko khandho  
 ca lobho ca tinnanna<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ mohassa ca cittasam-  
 utthānānañ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo . . .  
*cakkaj bandhitaḥḥa*). . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu eko  
 khandho ca alobho ca vatthu ca adosassa amohassa  
 sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo  
 . . . pe. . . .

natthipaccayena paccayo. . . .

vigatapaccayena paccayo. . . .

avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . .

- Hetuyā tīṇi, kamme tīṇi,  
 ārammaṇe nava, vipāke nava,  
 adhipatīyā nava, āhāre tīṇi,  
 anantare nava, indriye nava,  
 samanantare nava, jhāne tīṇi,  
 sahaajāte nava, magge nava,  
 aññamaññe nava, sampayutte nava,  
 nissaye nava, vippayutte pañce,<sup>2</sup>  
 upanissaye nava atthiyā nava,  
 purejāte tīṇi, natthiyā nava,  
 pacchājāte tīṇi, vigate nava,  
 āsevane nava, avigate nava :—

Evajj anumajjantena gaṇetabbaj. Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaj.

[*Paccaniyaṃ.*]

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapac-  
 cayena paccayo . . . sahaajāta- . . . upanissayaṇpaccayena  
 paccayo. . . .

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammaṇa-  
 . . . sahaajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta-<sup>3</sup> . . .  
 pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. . . .

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca . . . dhammassa. . . .<sup>4</sup>

4. Nahetu . . . nahetussa . . . arammana- . . . sahaajāta-

<sup>1</sup> So B. and S.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits this clause. S. has nava.

<sup>3</sup> R. omits.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

. . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta . . . pacchājāta- . . .  
kamma- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu . . . hetussa . . . ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta-  
. . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta- . . . kamma-paccayena  
paccayo.

6. Nahetu . . . ca nahetussa ca. . . .<sup>1</sup>

7. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa. . . .<sup>2</sup>

8. Hetu ca . . . nahetussa . . .<sup>3</sup> pacchājātapaccayena  
paccayo.

9. Hetu ca . . . hetussa ca. . . .<sup>4</sup>

Nahetuyā nava,	(saykhattayaṃ),
nārammaṇe nava,	no-avigate ' nava :—
evaṃ gaṇetabbayaṃ.	

Paccaniyayaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe <sup>6</sup> tīpi,	(saykhattayaṃ) . . .
nādhīpatiyā tīpi,	na magge tīpi,
nānantare tīpi,	na sampayutte ekaṃ,
nasamanāntare tīpi	navippayutte tīpi,
na aññamaññe <sup>7</sup> ekaṃ,	nonatthiyā tīpi, *
na upanissaye <sup>8</sup> tīpi . . .	novigate tīpi :—
evaṃ gaṇetabbayaṃ.	

Anulomapaccaniyayaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava,	nissaye tīpi,
adhipatiyā nava,	upanissaye nava,
anantare nava,	purejāte tīpi,
samanāntare nava,	pacchājāte tīpi, <sup>9</sup>
sahajāte tīpi,	āsevane nava,
aññamaññe tīpi,	kamme tīpi,

<sup>1</sup> As under 5.      <sup>2</sup> As under 1.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

<sup>6</sup> B. Hetupaccayārammaṇe.

<sup>8</sup> K. nūpa°.

<sup>3</sup> As under 1.

<sup>5</sup> B. novigate.

<sup>7</sup> K. and S. aññā°.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits this clause.

vipāke tīṇi,	vippayutte tīṇi, <sup>1</sup>
āhāre tīṇi,	atthiyā tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,	natthiyā nava,
jhāne tīṇi,	vigate nava,
magge tīṇi,	avigate tīṇi :—
sampayutte tīṇi,	
evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.	
Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.	

HETU-DUKKAṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

---

<sup>1</sup> K. omits this clause.



## [II.

## SAHETUKA-DUKAÑ.

*Anulomay.]*

1. Sahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sahetukay ekay khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukay dhammay paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānay rūpay. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Sahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko ca. . . . '

Sahetukay ekay khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpay; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay mohay paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānay rūpay. Ekay mahābhūtay paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānay rūpay kaṭattā rūpay upādā rūpay.

5. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay mohay paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuy paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

6. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatay<sup>1</sup> . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ

<sup>1</sup> As under 5.

ca rūpaṃ]. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ].

7. Sahetukaṇ ca ahetukaṇ ca dhammaṃ . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṇ ca mohaṇ ca paṭicca<sup>1</sup> tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukaṇ ca ahetukaṇ ca dhammaṃ . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ].

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca mohaṇ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ].

9. Sahetukaṇ ca ahetukaṇ ca dhammaṃ . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ<sup>2</sup> . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṃ; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>3</sup> dve . . . pe . . . Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ].

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo up-pajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; dve . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca ahetukā<sup>4</sup> khandhā.

5. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca

<sup>1</sup> S. has, for ekaṃ, etc., mohaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paṭicca tayo, etc.

<sup>2</sup> As under 7.

<sup>3</sup> As under 7.

<sup>4</sup> R. and S. omit.

sampayuttakā khandhā. Patīsandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca sahetuko<sup>1</sup> . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā: dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Patīsandhikkhaṇe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā: dve khandhe . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ kandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

3. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko . . .

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ kandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā<sup>2</sup> . . . saha-jātapaccayā.

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ kandhaṃ . . . pe . . . Patīsandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.

Sahetuke<sup>3</sup> khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca

<sup>1</sup> B. ahetuko, i.e., formula 8.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. ahetuko (sic).

vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . pe . . . Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ<sup>1</sup> ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā. Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . bāhiraṃ āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ utusamuṭṭhānaṃ asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . .

5. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati saḥajātapaṇṇāyā.

(*Ime pañca pañhā hetusadisā. Ninnānaṃ*.)<sup>2</sup>

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko<sup>3</sup> dhammo uppajjati aññamaññaṇapaccāyā.

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato<sup>4</sup> moho. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetuke khandhe paṭicca vatthu.

3. Sahetukaṃ<sup>5</sup> dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā vatthu ca; dve . . . pe . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>2</sup> K. *omits* Ninnānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. ahetuko.

<sup>4</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>5</sup> B. *continues* ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo || khandhā vatthuṃ khandhe || ahetukaṃ ahetuko aññammañña, etc.

4. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca ahetuko dhammo. . . .

Ahetukay ekay khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ahetukay ekay. . . .<sup>1</sup> dve khandhe paṭicca . . . (*saykhittay yāra asaṇṇasattā*<sup>2</sup>).

5. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay mohay<sup>3</sup> paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuy paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

7. Sahetukaṇ ca ahetukaṇ ca dhammay paṭicca sahetuko. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay ekay khandhaṇ ca mohaṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukay ekay khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati nissayapaccayā . . .

upanissayapaccayā . . .	( <i>jhānam pi maggam pi</i> <sup>4</sup>
purejātapaccayā . . .	<i>sahajātarārasadisā.</i> <sup>5</sup> <i>Bā-</i>
āsevanapaccayā . . .	<i>hirā mahābhūtā natthi.</i> )
kammapaccayā . . .	sampayuttapaccayā . . . <sup>6</sup>
vipākapaccayā . . .	vippayuttapaccayā . . .
āhārapaccayā . . .	atthipaccayā . . .
indriyapaccayā . . .	natthipaccayā . . .
jhānapaccayā . . .	vigatapaccayā . . .
maggapaccayā . . .	avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe cha,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare cha,  
samanantare cha,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,

nissaye nava,  
upanissaye cha,  
purejāte cha,  
āsevane cha,  
kamme nava,  
vipāke nava,  
āhāre nava,

<sup>1</sup> As under 3.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. pp. 6, 7.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. jhānay pi maggay pi.

<sup>5</sup> R. sahajātapaccayasadisā.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits.

indriye nava,	atthiyā nava,
jhāne nava, <sup>1</sup>	natthiyā cha,
magge nava,	vigate cha,
sampayutte cha,	avigate nava:—
vippayutte nava,	
evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.	

Anulomaṃ nīṭṭhitāṃ.

[*Paccaniyaṃ.*]

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca  
vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo. . . .

Ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-  
samutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve khandhe . . . pe . . .  
Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .<sup>2</sup> (*sabbhaṃ yāra asaṇṇasattā tāra  
lātabbhaṃ*).

2. Sahetukaṃ<sup>3</sup> dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati, nārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.  
Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Ahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vici-  
kicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca citta-  
samutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca  
vatthu. . . . Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . (*sayukhittaṃ*<sup>4</sup>) . . .  
asaṇṇasattānaṃ (*ekay*) . . . .

8. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca . . . ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasam-  
utṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata  
khandhe ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> B. inserts ahetukaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. Ahetukaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> Cf. above, p. 7.

1. Sahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati nādhīpatipaccayā . . . (*anulome*<sup>1</sup> *sahajātasadisā*) . . .  
nānantarapaccayā . . .  
nasamanantarapaccayā . . .  
na-aññamaññapaccayā . . .  
na-upanissayapaccayā . . .  
napurejātapaccayā.<sup>2</sup>

Arūpe sahetukay ekay khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā  
. . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukay . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukay dhammay paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppaj-  
jati napurejātapaccayā.

Arupe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe  
paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho. Sahe-  
tuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānay rūpay. Paṭisan-  
dhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Sahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay ekay  
khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca, . . . pe . . .  
dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

4. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Arūpe ahetukay ekay khandhay . . . pe . . . dve  
ahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānay rūpay. Vici-  
kicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay mohay paṭicca citta-  
samutthānay rūpay. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . (*yāra asañña-  
sattā tāra*<sup>3</sup> *vitthāro*).

5. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay mohay  
paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuy  
paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

6. Ahetukay dhammay paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuy paṭicca sahetukā khandhā,  
mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpay.

<sup>1</sup> B. anulomay. R. and S. anulomasahaj°.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. has, instead, sāvavittātāva vitthāro. K has ca, S. va.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . sahetuko . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . sahetuko ca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>1</sup> . . . dve khandhe . . . pe . . .  
Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca katattā rūpaṃ.

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nappaccāyatapaccayā . . . nāsevanapaccayā<sup>2</sup> . . . nakammappaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca sahetukā cetanā.

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nakammappaccayā

Ahetuke khandhe paṭicca ahetukā cetanā, bāhiraṃ āhāraṣamuṭṭhānaṃ utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup>

5. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nakammappaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

. . . na vipākappaccayā . . . (paṭisandhi<sup>4</sup> natthi).

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nāhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā . . . najhānapaccayā . . . namaggappaccayā . . . nasampayuttapaccayā . . .

<sup>1</sup> As under 7.

<sup>2</sup> B. na asev°. (B. frequently has asev° for āsev°.)

<sup>3</sup> Cf. p. 7.

<sup>4</sup> K. paṭisandhikkhaṇe.



1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati navippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato<sup>1</sup> moho.

3. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; dve khandhe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati navippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

5. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca . . . sahetuko<sup>2</sup> . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . nonatthipaccayā . . . novigatapaccayā . . .

Nahetuyā dve,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññāmaññe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,  
evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
najhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte cha,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi: —

Paccaniyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. ahetuko.

Hetupaccayā,	napacchajāte nava,
nārammaṇe tīpi,	nāsevane nava,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	nakamme tīpi,
nānantare tīpi,	navipāke nava,
nasamanantare tīpi,	naṣṣampayutte tīpi,
na-aññamaññe tīpi,	navippayutte tīpi,
•na-upanissaye tīpi,	nonatthiyā tīpi,
napurejāte nava,	novigate tīpi :—

evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

• Nahetupaccayā, <sup>1</sup>	indriye dve,
ārammaṇe dve,	jhāne dve,
anantare dve,	magge ekaṃ,
sabbattha dve,	sampayutte dve,
vipāke ekaṃ,	avigate dve :—
āhāre dve,	

evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Paccanīyānulomaṃ<sup>2</sup> niṭṭhitaṃ.

(Sahajātavāro paṭiccasādiso.)

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (sahetukamūlakaṃ paṭiccasadisayaṃ. Ahetukamūlakaṃ<sup>3</sup> paṭiccasadisayaṃ yeva<sup>4</sup>).

5. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Vatthuṃ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paccayā sahetukā khandhā.

6. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko ca . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā

<sup>1</sup> B. nahetuyā ārammaṇe. S. hetu.

<sup>2</sup> B. paccanīyā niṭṭhitaṃ. S. paccanulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. inserts dhammaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits this clause. R. ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ || ahetuko || paṭiccasadisayaṃ yeva.

cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ . . . pe. . . .

7. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca<sup>1</sup> . . . sahetuko. . . .

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve . . . pe. . . . Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

8. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca . . . ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe mohaṃ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

9. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Sahetukaṃ<sup>2</sup> ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ<sup>3</sup> uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā ahetuko. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ moho.

3. Sahetukaṃ<sup>4</sup> dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko ca. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . pe . . . dve. . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. *here leaps to* sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte.

<sup>2</sup> S. *omits this sentence.*

<sup>3</sup> B. *continues* : ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mahābhūte ca paccayā tayo, etc.

<sup>4</sup> B. *Ahetukaṃ.*

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā ahetuko. . . .

Ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā, cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā sakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ ; vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā khandhā.

5. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko<sup>1</sup> . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca.

7. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Saketukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca . . . ahetuko. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

9. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vicikiccha<sup>2</sup> . . . khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca, . . . pe . . . Dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā moho ca.

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*adhipatiyā nava pañhā paratte yeva*) . . . anantarapaccayā. . . . samanantara-paccayā . . . sahajātapaccayā (*tīṇi paṭiccarārasadisā*).<sup>3</sup>

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā ahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve, . . . (*paṭisandhi*

<sup>1</sup> S. Ahetuko.

<sup>2</sup> As under 7.

<sup>3</sup> B. paṭicca paccayāsadisā. S. paṭiccasadisā.

*yāva asaññasattā*).<sup>1</sup> Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ; kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ; vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā khandhā.

5. Ahetukaṃ<sup>2</sup> dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko. . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko ca. . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā sahetukā khandhā, mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ.<sup>3</sup> . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .

7. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahaajātapaccayā.

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ<sup>4</sup> ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe. . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca . . . ahetuko. . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe ca mohaṃ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca<sup>5</sup> paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

9. Sahetukaṃ ca ahetukaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti sahaajātapaccayā.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Cf. pp. 6, 7.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits this sentence.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. continues: mohaṃ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ vicik°, etc.

<sup>6</sup> R. and B. continue: sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca [B. adds, hetuṃ ca] paccayā tayo khandhā [B. adds cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ] dve . . . [R. here repeats, Sahetuke . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ]. Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhacca-



ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . .  
(*saykhittaya*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi,	na kamme cattāri,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,	navipāke nava,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	nāhāre ekaṃ,
nānantare tīṇi,	na-indriye ekaṃ,
nasamanantare <sup>1</sup> tīṇi,	na jhāne ekaṃ,
na-aññamaññe <sup>2</sup> tīṇi,	namagge ekaṃ,
[ <i>nanissaye tīṇi</i> , <sup>3</sup> ]	nasampayutte tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,	navippayutte <sup>4</sup> cha,
napurejāte nava,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
napacchājāte nava,	novigate tīṇi :—
nāsevane nava,	

evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

Paccaniyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	napacchājāte nava,
tīṇi,	nāsevane <sup>6</sup> nava,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	na kamme tīṇi,
nānantare tīṇi,	navipāke nava,
nasamanantare tīṇi,	nasampayutte tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe <sup>5</sup> tīṇi,	navippayutte tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,	novigate tīṇi :—

evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	magge tīṇi,
tīṇi,	sampayutte tīṇi,
anantare tīṇi,	[vip̐payutte tīṇi, <sup>7</sup> ]
( <i>saykhittaya</i> )	avigate tīṇi :—

evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

Paccaniyānulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. saman°.

<sup>2</sup> S. nāññ°.

<sup>3</sup> Only K. inserts this.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits last two words.

<sup>5</sup> S. nāññ°.

<sup>6</sup> B. and S. na-āsev°.

<sup>7</sup> Only B. inserts this clause, adding *atthiyā tīṇi*, *natthiyā tīṇi*, *vigate tīṇi*.

(Nissayaarāro paṭiccavārasudiso.)<sup>1</sup>

[Anulomay.]

1. Sahetukay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

• Sahetukay ekay khandhay saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Ahetukay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

• Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay mohay saṃsaṭṭhā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammay saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay ekay khandhañ ca mohañ ca saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetukay ekay khandhay saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho aheto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay khandhe saṃsaṭṭho vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā moho.

3. Sahetukay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay ekay khandhay saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā moho ca . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho aheto . . .

Ahetukay ekay . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . .

5. Ahetukay dhammay saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatay uddhaccasahagatay mohay saṃsaṭṭhā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā.

Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammay saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.



Vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ  
ca mohañ ca saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo  
upapajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve  
. . . pe . . .

Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . .  
sahajātapaccayā . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ*) . . . vipākappaccayā.

Vipākaṃ sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . dve . . . pe  
. . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho ahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati vipākappaccayā.

Vipākaṃ ahetukaṃ ekaṃ<sup>1</sup> khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo  
khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe. . .  
pe . . .

. . . jhānapaccayā . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ*) . . . avigatappac-  
cayā . . .

Hetuyā tiṇi,	upanissaye cha,
ārammaṇe cha,	purejāte cha . . . ( <i>saṃ-</i>
adhipatiyā ekaṃ,	<i>khittaṃ</i> ) . . . .
anantare cha,	vipāke dve,
samanantare cha,	āhāre cha, <sup>2</sup>
sahajāte cha,	magge pañca, <sup>3</sup>
aññamaññe cha,	avigate cha :—
nissaye cha,	
evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.	

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccaniyaṃ.*]

2. Sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho ahetuko dhammo  
upapajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saṃsaṭṭho  
vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

<sup>1</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>2</sup> R. *adds*, indriye cha, jhāne cha.

<sup>3</sup> K. *cha*.

4. Ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho ahetuko dhammo up-  
pajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ ekaṃ<sup>1</sup> khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā;  
dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*saṃkhittaṃ*).

Nahetuyā dve,	na-kamme cattāri,
nādhīpatiyā cha,	navipāke cha,
napurejāte cha,	na-jhāne ekaṃ,
napacchājāte cha,	namagge ekaṃ,
nāsevane <sup>2</sup> cha,	navippayutte cha :—

evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

• Paccaniyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nādhīpatiyā	nasevane tīṇi,
tīṇi,	na-kamme tīṇi,
napurejāte tīṇi,	navipāke tīṇi,
napacchājāte tīṇi, <sup>3</sup>	navippayutte tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, <sup>4</sup> ārammaṇe	vipāke ekaṃ,
dve,	āhāre dve,
anantare dve . . . ( <i>saṃkhitta-</i>	magge ekaṃ,
<i>taṃ</i> ),	avigate dve :—

kamme dve,  
evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

Paccaniyānulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

(*Sampayuttavāro saṃsaṭṭharārasadiso*.)

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa hetupac-  
cayena paccayo.

Sahetukā hetū<sup>5</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupac-  
cayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa. . . .

Sahetukā hetū<sup>6</sup> cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupac-  
cayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. na-āsev°. So R. always.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> S. nahetuyā āram°.

<sup>5</sup> B. Sahetu sampayuttakānaṃ. K. hetu throughout.

<sup>6</sup> So also B.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Sahetukā<sup>1</sup> hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhane . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa.<sup>2</sup> . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ, uposathakammaṃ, taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni<sup>4</sup> paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭbahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭbahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, pabīnakilese<sup>5</sup> . . . pe . . . vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ<sup>6</sup> sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; kusalākusale niruddhe sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati: cetopariyañāṇena sahetukacittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānati;<sup>7</sup> ākāsañāṇāyatanāṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, sahetukā khandhā iddhiṇidhaññāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṃsaññāṇassa<sup>8</sup> ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Sahetuke khandhe ārabha sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits seven lines.

<sup>3</sup> As just above.

<sup>4</sup> R., B. and S. omit.

<sup>5</sup> Cf. p. 10. R. and B. °kilesaṃ, vikkhambhitaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> R. omits. B. inserts na. <sup>7</sup> R. jānanti.

<sup>8</sup> All texts omit āvajjanāya (see p. 10 and corresponding §§ below).

uppajjati ; kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko<sup>1</sup> vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Sahetuke khandhe ārabbhā ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca. . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ārabbhā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa. . . .

. . . pe . . . nibbānaṃ<sup>2</sup> . . . āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ahetuke khandhe ca mohaṇ ca aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . Ahetuke khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabbhā ahetukā khandhā<sup>3</sup> ca moho ca uppajjanti.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa. . . .

Ariyā nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa<sup>4</sup> vodānassa maggassa phalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā ahetukapaññakilese<sup>5</sup> paccavekkhanti. Pubbe . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ ahetuke khandhe ca mohaṇ ca aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati ; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati ; dibbāya sotadhātuyaṃ saddaṃ sunāti ; cetopariyaññāṇa ahetukacittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānāti.<sup>6</sup> Ahetukā khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa<sup>7</sup> . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ahetuke khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabbhā sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Cakkhuṃ ārabbhā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ahetuke khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabbhā vicikicchāsahagatā . . .<sup>8</sup> uppajjanti.

<sup>1</sup> S. sahetuko.

<sup>2</sup> So the texts. R. has no 'pe.' Supply from p. 10.

<sup>3</sup> S. ahetuko khandho.

<sup>4</sup> S. gota°.

<sup>5</sup> R. and B. °kilesaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> R. jānanti.

<sup>7</sup> As under 1.

<sup>8</sup> As just above.

7. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabba sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca . . . ahetukassa. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate . . .<sup>1</sup> ārabba ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Vicikicchāsahagate . . .<sup>1</sup> ārabba vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa adhipati-paccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati : —dāmañ datvā sīlañ, uposathakammañ, tañ garuṇ<sup>2</sup> katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā . . . pe.<sup>3</sup> . . . Ariyā maggaṃ vuṭṭha-hitvā maggañ garuṇ katvā phalañ . . . pe . . . Sahetuke khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, tañ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati ditṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati :—sahetukādhipati<sup>4</sup> sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātādhipati :—sahetukādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānañ rūpānañ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca. . . .

Sahajātādhipati : —sahetukādhipati sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ adhipati-paccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa<sup>5</sup> dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati :—ariyā nibbānañ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānañ gotrabhussa<sup>6</sup> vodānassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vat-thuṇ . . . pe . . . ahetuke khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti

<sup>1</sup> As just above.

<sup>2</sup> R., B. and S. uposathañ tañ garuṇ, etc., nearly always.

<sup>3</sup> Cf. pp. 9, 10.

<sup>4</sup> K. sahetukā adhi°, always.

<sup>5</sup> S. sahetukassa.

<sup>6</sup> So also S.

abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rūgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa anantara-paccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchīmānaṃ sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassa, gotrabhu<sup>1</sup> maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassa, maggo phalassa, phalaṃ<sup>2</sup> phalassa, anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa vicikicchāsahagatassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukaṃ cuticittaṃ ahetukassa uppatticit-tassa<sup>3</sup> anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukaṃ bhavaṃ-gaṃ āvajjanaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukaṃ bhavaṃgaṃ ahetukassa bhavaṃgassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukā khandhā ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchīmānaṃ vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantara-paccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Purimo purimo vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho pacchimassa pacchimassa vicikicchāsahagatassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā ahetukā khandhā pacchīmānaṃ pacchīmānaṃ ahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. gotrabhū. S. gotrabhussa. <sup>2</sup> K. omits.

<sup>3</sup> K., R, and B. upapatti,° always.

Purimo . . .<sup>1</sup> moho pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ahetukaṃ cuticittaṃ sahetukassa uppatticittassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ahetukaṃ bhavaṅgaṃ sahetukassa bhavaṅgassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ahetukā khandhā sahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Purimo . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhā moho ca pacchimānaṃ . . . khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa . . .

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca pacchimassa pacchimassa . . .<sup>4</sup> Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>5</sup> khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccarāre saha-jātasadisay piha*<sup>6</sup> *ghaṭanā natthi.*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccarārasadisay*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccarāre nissayapaccayasadisay piha*<sup>7</sup> *ghaṭanā natthi*) . . . pe . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammanūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanis-

<sup>1</sup> As under 4.

<sup>2</sup> As under 5.

<sup>3</sup> As under 3.

<sup>4</sup> As under 4.

<sup>5</sup> As under 7.

<sup>6</sup> R. iha. B. saha-jātavārasadisay pi taṃ. S. pi haṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K. nissayavāra.<sup>o</sup> R. iha. S. pi taṃ.

sayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo.<sup>1</sup>—sahetukā khandhā sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo<sup>2</sup>:—sahetukā khandhā ahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhā vicikicchā-saṃgaṭṭhānaṃ uddhaccasaṃgaṭṭhānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ<sup>4</sup> . . . pe . . . utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Moho kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ<sup>5</sup> utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ moho ca kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ upanissāya<sup>6</sup> dānaṃ deti, . . . pe . . .<sup>7</sup> saṃghaṃ bhindati; kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ . . . pe . . . utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ . . . pe . . . mohaṃ upanissāya<sup>8</sup> dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati; kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ . . . pe . . . moho ca saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya maggassa phalasaṃpattiya<sup>8</sup> upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits three following sentences.

<sup>3</sup> As under 2.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits last three words.

<sup>6</sup> S. upanissaya.

<sup>7</sup> Cf. p. 14.

<sup>8</sup> B. phalassa samā°.



6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahelikassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . .  
Pakatūpanissayo :—kāyikaṃ sukhāṃ moho ca vicikicchā-  
sahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa  
ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Sahetuko ca ahelikuko ca dhammā sahetukassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . .  
Pakatūpanissayo :—vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā  
kandhā ca moho ca sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahelikuko ca dhammā ahelikassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> moho ca ahelikānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahelikuko ca dhammā sahetuko ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> moho ca vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca<sup>2</sup> upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahelikuko dhammo ahelikassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ ;—<sup>3</sup> cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe ahelikuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyavīññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—<sup>4</sup> cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyavīññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu ahelikānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahelikuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . .<sup>5</sup> aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . uppajjati.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *As under 7.*

<sup>2</sup> *S. omits this clause.*

<sup>3</sup> *So also K. See p. 15.<sup>1</sup>*

<sup>4</sup> *B. omits.* <sup>5</sup> *As under 4.*

<sup>6</sup> *R., B. and S. have, after aniccato, domanassaṃ uppajjati, only. Cf. p. 15, § 5.*

Kusalākusale niruddhe sahetuko viṇāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—<sup>1</sup>vatthu sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahelikassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ <sup>2</sup> Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ ārabha vicikicchā-sāhagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—vatthu vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahelikassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko <sup>3</sup> dhammo ahelikassa dhammassa . . .

Pacchājātā ahelikā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa . . .<sup>4</sup>

8. Sahetuko ca 'ahetuko ca dhammā ahelikassa . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa āsevana-paccayena paccayo . . . (*anantarasadisay*).<sup>5</sup> *Ārajjanam pi bhavaygam*<sup>6</sup> *pi natthi*. *Āsevanapaccaye*<sup>7</sup> *vajjjetabbā nava pi*.)

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa kamma-paccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānakhaṇikā. Sahajātā sahetukā cetanā sam-payuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammappaccayena, paccayo. Nānakhaṇikā sahetukā cetanā vipākānaṃ sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. sahetuko.

<sup>4</sup> As under 2. K. omits pacchājātā.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

<sup>6</sup> See pp. 9, 10, 45.

<sup>7</sup> S. nāsev°.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātū, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātū sahetukā cetanā cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā sahetukā cetanā vipākānaṃ ahetukānaṃ<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Sahajātū . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā sahetukā . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Ahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa vipākappaccayena paccayo.

Vipāko sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ;<sup>3</sup> dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Vipākā sahetukā<sup>4</sup> khandhā cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vipākappaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca . . .

Vipāko sahetuko<sup>5</sup> . . .<sup>6</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Vipāko ahetuko<sup>5</sup> eko . . .<sup>7</sup> Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhāvatthussa vipākappaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa āhārappaccayena paccayo . . . (tīṇi).

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa āhārappaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> S. sahetu°.

<sup>3</sup> B. *instead*, cittasamu dve.

<sup>5</sup> K. *omits*.

<sup>7</sup> *As under 3.*

<sup>2</sup> *As under 1.*

<sup>4</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>6</sup> *As under 1.*

Ahetukā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiṃkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (tīṇi).

1. Ahetuko dhammo ahelikukassa dhammassa . . .

Ahetukā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cakkhundriyaṃ<sup>1</sup> cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyavīññāṇassa, indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa<sup>2</sup> dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (tīṇi).

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahelikukassa dhammassa . . .

Ahetukāni jhānaṃgāni<sup>3</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (tīṇi).

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . .

(Paṭiccarāre sampayuttavārasadisay<sup>4</sup> cha<sup>5</sup> pañhā.)

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahelikukassa dhammassa vip̄payuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ,<sup>6</sup> pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā<sup>6</sup> sahetukā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpānaṃ vip̄payuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukā khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ vip̄payuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā :—sahetukā

<sup>1</sup> R. and K. cakkhuindriyaṃ. <sup>2</sup> B. ahelikukassa.

<sup>3</sup> K. Ahelikukānaṃ jhānaṃgānaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> R. and S. omīṭ vāra.

<sup>5</sup> S. nava.

<sup>6</sup> K. has purejātaṃ, -ā . . . not saha°. Cf. p. 17, § 2.

khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchajātaṃ. Sahajātā ahetukā khandhā cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ahetukā khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . pe . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ:—cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . vatthu ahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa.<sup>1</sup> . . .

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa<sup>2</sup> dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajātaṃ:—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ:—vatthu<sup>3</sup> . . .

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Purejātaṃ vatthu vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa.\* . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchajātaṃ. Sahajātā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā vicikicchāsahagatā<sup>3</sup> . . . moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchajātaṃ. Sahajātā sahetukā khandhā cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> *As under 2.*

<sup>2</sup> B. ahetu°.

<sup>3</sup> *As just above.*

Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā mohassa cittasamutthānānañ . . . paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ citta-samutthānānañ . . . paccayo. Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca; dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajāto ahetuko<sup>1</sup> eko<sup>2</sup> . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>3</sup> vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpanaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhu yāva asaññasattā kātubbaṃ*.) Purejātaṃ:—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammanatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Vatthu ahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷīṃkāro āhāro<sup>4</sup> imassa. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpanaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu sahetukanāṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ<sup>5</sup> . . . niruddhe sahetuko

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> As under 3 (first sentence).

<sup>3</sup> R. omits this word.

<sup>4</sup> B. and S. °kārāhāro. End as just above.

<sup>5</sup> As under 4.

vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Vatthu sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahelikassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ<sup>1</sup> . . . khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ ārabha vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthu vicikicchāsahagatānaṃ uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Sahetuko ca ahelikuko ca dhammā sahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṃ<sup>2</sup> . . . dve . . . pe . . . Purejāto<sup>3</sup> sahetuko<sup>2</sup> . . . dve . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetuko ca ahelikuko ca dhammā sahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajātaḥ :—sahetukā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ. . . .<sup>2</sup> Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātā<sup>4</sup> vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā ca kabalīṇkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṃ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahelikuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ<sup>5</sup> . . . khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ<sup>6</sup> atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejāto<sup>3</sup> vicikicchāsa-

<sup>1</sup> As under 5.      <sup>2</sup> As just above.      <sup>3</sup> R. sahajāto.

<sup>4</sup> R. sahajātā.      <sup>5</sup> As under 7.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits these two words.

hagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca  
tiṇṇannay khandhānāy mohassa ca atthipaccayena pac-  
cayo; dve . . . pe . . .

Hetuyā cha,	kamme cattāri,
ārammaṇe nava,	vipāke cattāri,
adhipatiyā cattāri,	āhāre cattāri,
• anantare nava,	indriye cattāri,
samanantare nava, <sup>1</sup>	jhāne cattāri,
sahajāte nava,	magge tīṇi,
aññamaññe cha,	sampayutte cha,
• nissaye nava,	vippayutte pañca,
upanissaye nava,	atthiyā nava,
purejāte tīṇi,	natthiyā nava,
pacchājāte tīṇi,	vigate nava.
āsevane nava,	avigate nava :—
evaṃ ganetabbāṃ.	

Anulomaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa arammanā-  
. . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . kammāpaccayena  
paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-  
 . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . pacchājāta- . . .  
 kammappaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahelikassa ca  
dhammassa āraṇmaṇa- . . . sahaajāta- . . . upanissaya-  
. . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-  
 . . . sahaajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta- . . .  
 pacchājāta- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.<sup>2</sup>

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa aram-  
maṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta-  
paccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. omits this clause.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits *this clause*.

<sup>3</sup> *As under 5.*



7. Sahetuko ca . . . sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahaajāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa dhammassa<sup>1</sup> . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa . . .<sup>2</sup>

Nahetuyā nava . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ*) . . . sabbattha nava,  
no-avigate nava :—evaṃ gaṇetabbhaṃ.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe <sup>3</sup>	( <i>saṃkhattaṃ</i> ) . . . na-
cha,	magge cha,
nādhīpatiyā cha,	nasampayutte dve,
nānantare cha,	navippayutte dve,
nasamanantare cha,	nonatthiyā cha,
na-aññamaññe dve,	novigate cha :—evaṃ ga-
na-upanissaye cha,	netabbhaṃ.

Anulomaṇaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā ārammaṇe	kamme cattāri,
nava,	vipāke cattāri,
adhipatiyā cattāri,	āhāre cattāri,
anantare nava,	indriye cattāri,
samanantare nava,	jhāne cattāri,
sahajāte nava,	magge tīṇi,
aññamaññe nava, <sup>4</sup>	sampayutte cattāri,
nissaye nava,	vippayutte pañca,
upanissaye nava,	atthiyā nava,
purejāte tīṇi,	natthiyā nava,
pacchājāte tīṇi.	vigate nava,
āsevane nava,	avigate nava :—

evaṃ gaṇetabbhaṃ.

Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

SAHETUKA-DUKAṆIṆI niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> As under 7.

<sup>2</sup> As under 7.

<sup>3</sup> S. Nahetupaccayā ārammaṇe nava, hetupaccayā nārammaṇe cha.

<sup>4</sup> R. cha.

[III.

HETUSAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

• Hetusampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetusampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetusampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Hetusampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetuvippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetusampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*Iminā kāraṇeṇa*<sup>1</sup> *ritthāretabbaṃ yathā Saketukadukaṃ. Ninnānākaraṇaṃ*<sup>2</sup>.)

• HETUSAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

<sup>1</sup> B. kārena. S. kātabbay.

<sup>2</sup> S. ninnākaraṇaṃ.

[IV.

HETU-CEVA-SAHETUKA-DUKAÑ.]

1. Hetuñ ceva<sup>1</sup> sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca<sup>2</sup> hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Alobhaṃ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*caḅkaṃ bandhitabbā*). Lobhaṃ paṭicca moho . . . (*caḅkaṃ bandhitabbā*). Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobhaṃ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*caḅkaṃ*).

2. Hetuñ ceva sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhamme uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetuṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

3. Hetuñ ceva . . . hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu<sup>3</sup> ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Alobhaṃ paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*caḅkaṃ bandhitabbā*). . . . Lobhaṃ paṭicca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*caḅkaṃ bandhitabbā*). . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

4. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṃ . . . na ca hetu dhammo. . .

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṃ<sup>4</sup> dhammaṃ . . . sahetuko. . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. Hetu ceva throughout. S. varies. R. hetuṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. inserts hetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits next eight lines to sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu ekaṃ, etc.

<sup>4</sup> S. na ca hetudhammaṃ.

Sahetuke<sup>1</sup> ceva na ca hetū khandhe paṭicca hetū. Paṭi-sandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

6. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṇ . . . hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko<sup>2</sup> ceva na ca hetu ca. . . .

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā hetū ca . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭi-sandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

7. Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṇ ca . . . hetu ceva sahetuko.<sup>3</sup> . . .

Alobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*calikay bandhitabbay*). Ilobhañ ca sampayut-take ca khandhe paṭicca moho . . . (*calikay bandhitabbay*). Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

8. Hetuñ ceva . . . sahetuko ceva na ca l . . . .

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭi-sandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . .

9. Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuñ ca<sup>4</sup> dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu ceva<sup>5</sup> sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā adoso amoho ca . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*saykhittay, evaṇ vitthāretabbay*).

Hetuṇ nava,

(*saykhittay*) . . . sab-

ārammaṇe nava,

battha nava,

adhipatiyā nava,

avigate nava:—

anantare nava . . .

evaṇ ganetabbay.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccaniyaṇ.*]

1. Hetuñ ceva sahetukaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nādhīpatipaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits this paragraph.

<sup>2</sup> B. recommences here. S. omits sahetuko ca.

<sup>3</sup> B. ahetuko. <sup>4</sup> S. omits. <sup>5</sup> B. inserts na.

Alobhaṇ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkay bandhitabbay*).

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*paripumṇay nara*) . . .  
napurejātapaccayā<sup>1</sup> . . . (*nara*) . . . napacchājātapaccayā  
. . . (*nara*) . . . nāsevanapaccayā . . . (*nara*).

2. Hetuñ ceva<sup>2</sup> sahetukaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sahetuko  
ceva na ca hetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

4. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuṇ . . . na ca hetu . . .

Sahetuke ceva na ca hetu khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā  
cetanā.

8. Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuñ  
ca dhammaṇ paṭicca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo  
uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā  
cetanā . . . pe . . .

. . . navipākapaccayā . . . navippayuttapaccayā . . .

Nādhipatiyā nava,	nakamme tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,	navipāke nava,
napacchājāte nava,	navippayutte nava :—
nāsevane nava,	
evaṇ gaṇetabbay.	

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā, nādhipatiyā	nāsevane nava,
nava,	nakamme tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,	navipāke nava,
napacchājāte nava, <sup>3</sup>	navippayutte nava :—
evaṇ gaṇetabbay.	

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nādhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava, anan-  
tare nava . . . (*saṅkhittay*) . . . avigate nava :—evaṇ  
gaṇetabbay.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> R. napurejāte paccayā, and so on.

<sup>2</sup> B. Sahetu ceva.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits clause.

(*Sahajātarāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saṃsaṭṭhā-  
rāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paṭiccarārasaṇḍisā.*<sup>1</sup>)

1. Hetu<sup>1</sup> ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . .  
(*paṭiccarārasaṇḍisā*)<sup>2</sup>) . . .

2. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukāssa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*ittharevabbā*).

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuṃ ārabbhā hetu uppajjanti.

2. Hetu ceva . . na ca hetussa . . .

Hetuṃ ārabbhā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā uppajjanti.

3. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Hetuṃ ārabbhā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> R. °sadiso.

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. yathā paṭiccasadisāṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. pubbesu, omitting next three words.

samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sahetuke<sup>1</sup> ceva na ca hetū khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassay uppajjati; cetopariyañāṇena sahetukaṇi ceva na ca hetu cittasamaṃgiṣṣa cittaṃ jānāti; ākāsañāṇāyatanaṃ viññāṇāṇāyatanaṃ, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā iddhiḍḍhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussa-tiñāṇassa yathakammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṃsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa . . .

Dānaṃ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagamanay* ; *ninnāṇay*). <sup>1</sup>

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Dānaṃ datvā . . . (*yathā paṭhamagamanay* ; *evaṃ ninnāṇay*).

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā<sup>2</sup> hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca<sup>3</sup> . . .

Hetuṇi ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbhā hetū uppajjanti.

8. Hetu ceva . . . dhammā<sup>2</sup> sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuṇi ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbhā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ceva . . . dhammā<sup>2</sup> hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuṇi ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbhā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhi-

<sup>1</sup> S. ahetuko. Cf. p. 10, l. 3.

<sup>2</sup> B. dhammo.

<sup>3</sup> B. hetu dhammassa ceva sahetukassa ārammaṇa.

pati :—hetuṃ garuṃ katvā hetū uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati :—hetu ceva sahetukādhipati<sup>1</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ hetūnaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati<sup>2</sup> . . . katvā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati :—hetu ceva sahetukādhipati<sup>3</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati<sup>4</sup> . . . katvā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati :—hetu<sup>5</sup> ceva . . . khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . na ca hetussa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati<sup>6</sup> . . . dānaṃ datvā sīmaṃ uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe . . . pe . . . jhāna . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katvā . . . pe . . . phalaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Sahetuke ceva na ca hetū khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati,<sup>7</sup> taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati :—sahetuko<sup>8</sup> ceva na ca hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati :

<sup>1</sup> K. and S. omit ceva sahetuka.

<sup>2</sup> As under 1.

<sup>3</sup> S. sahetuko adhi°.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits hetu ceva. As under 2.

<sup>6</sup> As under 1. S. here inserts: Hetu garuṃ katvā hetu sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti, sahajātādhipati hetu ceva sahetukā adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca adhipati. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukā adhipati ārammaṇādhipati. Sahajātā arammanādhipati dānaṃ, etc.

<sup>7</sup> B. and S. omit.

<sup>8</sup> K. sahetukā.



—dānaṃ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagamaṇaṃ*)<sup>1</sup> yeva). Sahajātādhipati:— . . .<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ hetūnaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . dānaṃ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagamaṇaṃ*)<sup>1</sup> yeva). Sahajātādhipati:—sahetuko . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—hetuñ<sup>4</sup> ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuṃ katvā hetū uppajjanti.

8. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—hetuñ ca . . .<sup>5</sup> katvā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—hetuñ ca . . .<sup>5</sup> hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā hetū<sup>6</sup> pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ hetūnaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . na ca hetussa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>7</sup> pacchimānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ceva na ca hetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. omits *paṭhama*. R. *gatagamaṇaṃ* yeva.

<sup>2</sup> As under 4. K. sahetukā.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> R. hetū.

<sup>5</sup> So also R. As under 7.

<sup>6</sup> All but R. read *hetu*.

<sup>7</sup> As under 1.

Purimā . . .<sup>1</sup> hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . .

Purimā purimā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā pacchimānaṃ . . .<sup>2</sup> Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa anulomaṃ vodānassa . . . (*sajjhittay*).<sup>3</sup> Nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ phalasaṃpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa . . .

Purimā purimā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā pacchimānaṃ : . . .<sup>4</sup> Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa . . . (*sajjhittay*).

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>5</sup> pacchimānaṃ hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa . . . pe . . . (*sahetuko ceva na ca hetumūlakaṃ, tīni pi ekasadiṣā*).

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā hetū<sup>6</sup> ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ hetūnaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>7</sup> pacchimānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ceva na ca hetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā . . .<sup>8</sup> hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu ceva . . . sahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajāta-

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> As under 2.

<sup>3</sup> Cf. p. 45.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

<sup>5</sup> As under 3.

<sup>6</sup> B. inserts : sahetukassa ceva na ca hetu ca.

<sup>7</sup> As under 7.

<sup>8</sup> As under 7.

paccayena paccayo . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi pi paccayā paticcarāre hetusadisā*) . . . upanissapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—hetū hetūnaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Hetū sahetukānaṃ ceva na ca hetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Hetū hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ceva khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. (*Imesaṃ dvinnaṃ pi pañhānaṃ mūlāni pucchitabbāni.*)

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti . . . pe . . . mānaṃ jappeti, . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti. Silaṃ . . . pe . . . patthanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati. Saddhā . . . pe . . . patthanā saddhāya . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissaya-paccayena paccayo. (*Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu-mūlakaṃ iminā kāraṇena*<sup>2</sup> *vitthāretabbaṃ ; arasesā dve pañhā.*)

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa . . .<sup>4</sup>

Ārammaṇūpanissayo<sup>5</sup> . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetūnaṃ upanissaya-paccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaṃ pucchitabbā*).<sup>6</sup>

Hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetūnaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . ūsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*anantarasadisay*).

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—sahetukū ceva na ca hetū cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—sahetukā ceva na ca

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> R. kārena.

<sup>3</sup> K. vitthāretabbā.

<sup>4</sup> B. ahetu°.

<sup>5</sup> As under 1.

<sup>6</sup> B. mūlāni pucchitabbāni.

hetū cetanā vipākānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ceva na ca hetūnaṃ khandhānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . sahetukassa dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā:—sahetukā . . .<sup>1</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ hetūnaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā:—sahetukā . . .<sup>1</sup> vipākānaṃ hetūnaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

6. Sahetuko ceva . . . na ca hetussa ca . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā:—sahetukā . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā . . .<sup>1</sup> vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetūnaṃ ca kammappaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu ceva . . . vipākappaccayena paccayo.

Vipāko alobho adosassa amohassa vipākappaccayena paccayo. (*Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobho yathā hetupaccayā evaṃ ritthāretabbay. Nava pi vipākaṇaṃ ti niyāmetabbay.*)

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīpi*).

1. Hetu ceva . . . indriyappaccayena paccayo . . . (*indriyaṇaṃ ti niyāmetabbay. Paripunnāṃ* <sup>2</sup>).

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīpi*).

1. Hetu ceva . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . sampayutta- . . . atthi- . . . natthi- . . . vigata- . . . avigatappaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tīpi,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare nava,<sup>3</sup>  
sahajāte nava,

aññamaññe nava,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,  
āsevane nava,  
kamme tīpi,

<sup>1</sup> As under 4.

<sup>2</sup> B. and S. nava pi paripunnāṃ.

<sup>3</sup> R., B. and S. add, samanantare nava.

vipāke nava,  
 āhāre tīṇi,  
 indriye nava,  
 jhāne tīṇi,  
 magge nava,  
 evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

sampayutte nava,<sup>1</sup>  
 atthiyā nava,  
 natthiyā nava,  
 vigate nava,<sup>2</sup>  
 avigate nava :—

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccaniyaṃ.]

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva . . .  
 ārammaṇa-, sahaajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa na ca hetussa . . .<sup>3</sup>

3. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na  
 ca hetussa . . .<sup>4</sup>

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . na ca hetussa āram-  
 maṇa-, sahaajāta-, upanissaya-, kammappaccayena paccayo.<sup>5</sup>

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . sahetukassa . . .<sup>6</sup>

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . sahetukassa ceva na  
 ca hetussa ca . . .<sup>7</sup>

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca . . . sahetukassa . . .<sup>8</sup>

8. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca . . . na ca hetussa . . .<sup>8</sup>

9. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca  
 hetussa ca dhammassa . . .<sup>8</sup>

Nahetuyā nava . . . (sayakhittay) . . . sabbattha nava :  
 —evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhīpatiyā tīṇi,<sup>9</sup> nānan-  
 tare tīṇi, nasamanantare<sup>10</sup> tīṇi . . . (sayakhittay) . . . sab-  
 battha tīṇi, namagge tīṇi, nonatthiyā tīṇi, novigate tīṇi :—  
 evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. tīṇi, vippayutte nava.

<sup>2</sup> B. tīṇi.

<sup>3</sup> As in 1.

<sup>4</sup> As in 1. B. adds kammappacca.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits clause. <sup>6</sup> As in 1, but S. omits last two clauses.

<sup>7</sup> As in 4.

<sup>8</sup> As in 1.

<sup>9</sup> B. nava.

<sup>10</sup> B. and S. samanantare tīṇi, na upanissaye tīṇi.



# NAHETU-SAHETUKA-DUKAÑ.

*Anulomañ.]*

1. Nahetu-sahetukañ<sup>1</sup> dhammañ paṭicca nahetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetukañ<sup>1</sup> ekañ khandhañ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetukañ . . . pe . . .

2. Nahetu-sahetukañ dhammañ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetuke khañ dñe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānañ rūpañ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Nahetu-sahetukañ . . . nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca . . .

Nahetu-sahetukañ . . . (cf. 1) khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetukañ . . . nahetu-ahetuko . . .

Ekañ mahābhūtañ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānañ rūpañ, kaṭattā rūpañ upādā rūpañ.

5. Nahetu-ahetukañ . . . nahetu-sahetuko . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuj paṭicca nahetu-sahetuka khandhā.

6. Nahetu-ahetukañ . . . nahetu-ahetuko ca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuj paṭicca nahetu-sahetukā khandhā ; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpañ upādā rūpañ.

7. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-sahetuko . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetukañ ekañ khandhañ ca

<sup>1</sup> R. nahetuñ sahetukañ.

vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . .  
pe. . . .

8. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca . . . nahetu-ahetuko . . .

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca  
cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

9. Nahetu sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ  
paṭicca nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca dhammā  
upapajjanti hetupaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .<sup>1</sup> dve . . . pe. . . . Nahetu-  
sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ  
upādā-rūpaṃ.

1. Nahetu-sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ. . . . ārammaṇapac-  
cayā.

Nahetu-sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . paṭicca tayo  
khandhā . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe. . . .  
pe. . . .<sup>2</sup>

4. Nahetu-ahetukaṃ . . . nahetu-ahetuko . . . āram-  
maṇapaccayā.

Nahetu-ahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . pe. . . . Paṭi-  
sandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

5. Nahetu-ahetukaṃ . . . nahetu-sahetuko. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca nahetu-sahetukā  
khandhā.

7. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ  
paṭicca nahetu-sahetuko. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetukaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca  
vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . .  
(saṃkhittaṃ evaṃ vibhajitabbaṃ).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe cattāri,  
adhipatīyā pañca,  
anantare cattāri,

samanantare cattāri,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,

<sup>1</sup> As under 7.

<sup>2</sup> B. inserts vatthuṃ, and elides remainder of section, to  
saṃkhittaṃ.



upanissaye cattari,	sampayutte cattāri,
purejāte dve,	vippayutte nava,
āsevane dve, <sup>1</sup>	atthiyā nava,
kamme nava,	natthiyā cattāri,
vipāke nava,	vigate cattāri,
āhāre nava . . . ( <i>saṅkhittay</i> )	avigate nava :—
. . . sabbattha nava,	

evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Anulomaṃ nitṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccaniyaṃ.*]

4. Nahetu-ahetukāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Nahetu-ahetukāṃ ekāṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe. . . (*paṭisandhi yāra asaññasuttā. Moho natthi*).

2. Nahetu-sahetukāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

4. Nahetu-ahetukāṃ . . . nahetu-ahetuko. . . .

Nahetu-ahetuko khandhe.<sup>2</sup> . . . (*paṭisandhikkhaṇe yāra asaññasattā*).

8. Nahetu-sahetukaṃ ca nahetu-ahetukaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . (*paṭisandhi saṅkhittay*).

Nahetuyā ekāṃ,	na-upanissaye tīṇi,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,	napurejāte nava,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	napaccāhājāte nava,
nānantare tīṇi,	nāsevane nava,
nasamanantare tīṇi,	nakamme dve,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,	navipāke pañca,

<sup>1</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> As under 2.

nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
nājhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte dve,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi :—

Paccaniyaṃ n'ṭṭhitāṃ.

• Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare nava,  
nasamanantare nava,  
na-aññamaññe nava,  
na-upaṇiṣsaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte nava,  
evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

napaccāhājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,<sup>1</sup>  
nakamme ekaṃ,  
navipāke pañca,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte ekaṃ,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi :—

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṃ,  
. . . (saykhittā) . . . jhāne  
ekaṃ,  
magge ekaṃ,  
evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

sampayutte ekaṃ,  
vippayutte ekaṃ,  
vigate ekaṃ,  
avigate ekaṃ :—

Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

(Sahajātavāre pi evaṃ kāretabbāṃ.)<sup>2</sup>

1. Nahetu-sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā nahetu-sahetuko  
dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (tīṇi).

4. Nahetu-ahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā nahetu-ahetuko  
dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . .  
Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā-rūpaṃ  
upādā-rūpaṃ.

5. Nahetu-ahetukaṃ . . . nahetu-sahetuko. . .

Vatthuy paccayā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā. Paṭisan-  
dhikkhaṇe. . . pe. . .

<sup>1</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> S. kātabbāṃ.

6. Nahetu-ahetukay . . . nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuy paccayā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā<sup>1</sup> cittasamutthānāy rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

7. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaṃ paccayā nahetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*ghaṭanā tīṇi*; *parattipaṭisandhi*<sup>2</sup> *paripuggay*, *saṃkhattay*).

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe cattāri, avigate nava :—evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

Nahetuyā ekaṃ, nārammaṇe tīṇi . . . (*saṃkhattay*) . . . novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

(*Nissayaarāro paccayaarārasadiso.*)

1. Nahetu-sahetukay dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho nahetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetukay ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

Hetuyā ekaṃ,	sabbattha dve,	•
ārammaṇe dve,	magge ekaṃ,	
adhipatiyā ekaṃ,	avigate dve.	
anantare dve,		

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

4. Nahetu-ahetukay dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Nahetu-ahetukay ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,	nakamme dve,
nādhīpatiyā dve,	navipāke dve,
napurejāte dve,	najhāne ekaṃ,
napacchājāte dve,	namagge ekaṃ,
nāsevane dve,	navippayutte dve.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. paṭicca.

<sup>2</sup> K. pavattapaṭi°

(*Evaṃ avasesā<sup>1</sup> dve gaṇanā gaṇetabbā. Sampayuttavāro saṃsaṭṭhavārusadiso.*)

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . sīlaṃ . . . uposathakammaṃ . . . pubbe . . . jhānaṃ . . . Ariyā . . . maggaṃ . . . phalaṃ paṇḍavekkhanti . . . pahīnakilese . . . vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . . pe . . . Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; cetopariyañāṇena nahetu-sahetukacittasamāyogissa cittaṃ jānāti; ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . Nahetu-sahetukā khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbe nivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ārabba nahetu-sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . .<sup>3</sup>

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ārabba nahetu-sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . .

Nibbānaṃ āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . nahetu-sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ārabba nahetu-sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

5. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa.

Ariyā nibbānaṃ paṇḍavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ<sup>4</sup> gotrabhussa

<sup>1</sup> B. adds pi.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 10.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits next sentence.

<sup>4</sup> B. ariyā nibbānaṃ hetu gotrabhussa, etc.

vodānassa maggassa phalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuy . . . pe . . . vatthuy . . . nahetu - ahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassay uppajjati. Kusālikusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti, cetopariyaññānaṃ nahetu-ahetuka-cittasamāṃgissa cittaṃ jānāti;<sup>1</sup> nahetu-ahetukā khandhā iddhividhaññānassa cetopariyaññānassa pubbe nivāsānussatiññānassa yathakammūpagaññānassa anāgataṃsaññānassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu - ahetuke khandhe ārabha nahetu-sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati : —dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādiyivā uposathakammaṃ karitvā taṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . ditṭhi uppajjati. Saha-jātādhipati : — nahetu - sahethukādhipati<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Saha-jātādhipati : — nahetu - sahethukādhipati cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṇaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa ca nahetu-ahetukassa ca. . . .

Saha-jātādhipati : — nahetu-sahethukādhipati . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpaṇaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati : — ariyā nibbānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuy . . . pe

<sup>1</sup> B. omits this clause. S. also, except the word cetop°.

<sup>2</sup> K. sahethukā adhi°.

<sup>3</sup> As under 1. R. here has also sahethukā adhi°.

. . . vatthuy . . . pe . . . nahetu-ahetuke khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, ditṭhi uppajjati.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ nahetu-sahetukānaṃ<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa . . . (*sayakhiṭṭaṃ*)<sup>2</sup> . . . Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṃ phalasaṃpattiyaṃ anantarapaccayenapaccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-sahetukaṃ cuticittāṃ nahetu-ahetukassa uppat-ticittassa<sup>3</sup> anantarapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-sahetukaṃ bhavaṃgaṃ āvajjanāya,<sup>4</sup> nahetu-sahetukaṃ bhavaṃgaṃ nahetu-ahetukassa bhavaṃgassa, nahetu-sahetukā khandhā nahetu-ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko<sup>5</sup> . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Purimā purimā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaṃ . . . "Āvajjanā pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-ahetukaṃ cuticittāṃ nahetu-sahetukassa . . .<sup>7</sup> Āvajjanā nahetu-sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-ahetukā khandhā nahetu-sahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo. . . .

sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*miha*<sup>8</sup> *ghaṭanā natthi*; *satta pañhā*) . . . pe . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.      <sup>2</sup> Cf. p. 45.      <sup>3</sup> R and B. upapatti°.

<sup>4</sup> S. āvajjanā. B. āvajjanāna hetusahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapacca nahetusahetukā khandhā, &c.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits next paragraphs.      <sup>6</sup> As under 1.

<sup>7</sup> As under 2. K. omits.

<sup>8</sup> So R., K. and S. purimā. Cf. p. 46.

. . . (*cha pañhā*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . .  
 (*parattipatiṣandhi*,<sup>1</sup> *satta pañhā* ; *miha*<sup>2</sup> *ghaṭanā natthi*). . .  
 . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . (*saṃkhittaya*) . . . mānaṃ jappeti, diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti. Sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . patthanayaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati. Saddhāya . . . pe . . . patthanāya<sup>3</sup> saddhā . . . pe . . . patthanā maggassa phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhā kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . patthanā kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.<sup>4</sup>

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Anantarūpanissayo<sup>5</sup> . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṃ<sup>6</sup> dukkhaṃ . . . pe . . . utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ kāyikassa<sup>7</sup> sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa<sup>8</sup> upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo. . . .<sup>9</sup> Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati.

<sup>1</sup> K. pavatta<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 77, n. 8.

<sup>3</sup> R. saddhā patthanā saddhā patthanāya.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B., *add*, saddhā patthanā kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissaya.

<sup>5</sup> As under 1.

<sup>6</sup> B. *inserts* sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ.

<sup>7</sup> K. *omits last 2 words*.

<sup>8</sup> S. *omits to saddhāya 7 lines below*.

<sup>9</sup> As under 1.

Kāyikaṃ sukhāṃ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ saddhāya . . .  
pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko<sup>1</sup> dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa<sup>1</sup> dham-  
massa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapure-  
jātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe  
. . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Kusulākusale niruddhe nahetu-  
ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanāṃ  
cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāya-  
viññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaṃ :  
—cakkhāyatanāṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyata-  
nāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . vatthu nahetu-ahetu-  
kānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ<sup>2</sup> . . . niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko  
vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ  
passati, diḍbhāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti; vatthu  
nahetu-sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena pac-  
cayo.

2. Nahetu - sahetuko dhammo nahetu - ahetukassa<sup>3</sup>  
dhammassa pacchajātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetu-sahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa  
pacchajātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa  
pacchajātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dham-  
massa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaṃ  
pacchimānaṃ nahetu-sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsevana-  
paccayena paccayo. Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa anulomaṃ  
vodānassa; gotrabhu maggassa vodānaṃ maggassa āsevana-  
paccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Purimā purimā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. sahetu°.

<sup>2</sup> As under 4.

<sup>3</sup> B. sahetukassa.



pacchimānaṃ nahetu-ahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā vipākānaṃ nahetu-sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā vipākānaṃ nahetu-ahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa ca . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā<sup>1</sup> . . . nahetu-sahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ.<sup>1</sup> . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā cetanā<sup>2</sup> paccayo . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-ahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu-ahetuko dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekay*).

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabalīṇkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

•

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri pi kātabbāni*)<sup>1</sup> . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pṭ . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetuko dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa dhammassa sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetu-ahetuko eko khandho . . . pe . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

2. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa<sup>2</sup> dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā nahetu-sahetukā<sup>3</sup> khandhā cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*). Pacchājātā nahetu-sahetukā<sup>3</sup> khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā . . .<sup>4</sup> Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ : — cakkhāyatanāṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu nahetu-ahetukānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. kātabbāṃ. K. kātabbā.

<sup>2</sup> B. sahetukassa, but cf. p. 17, § 2.

<sup>3</sup> R. nahetū°. <sup>4</sup> As under 2.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātaṇ :—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu nahetu-sahetukānaṇ khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ vatthu nahetu-sahetukānaṇ khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ<sup>1</sup> . . . pe . . .  
Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ . . . pe . . .

3. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa ca . . .

Nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.  
Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajāto nahetu-ahetuko eko khandho<sup>2</sup> . . . (*yāva asaṇṇasattā*).<sup>3</sup> Purejātaṇ :—cakkhuṇ, vatthuṇ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati; rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññānaṇ, cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññānaṇ, vatthu nahetu-ahetukānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa, kabalīṇkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa, rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātaṇ :—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu nahetu-sahetukānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ :—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . .<sup>4</sup> uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati.

7. Nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca . . .

<sup>1</sup> See p. 19, § 4.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> As under 3.

<sup>4</sup> As under 4.

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto nahetu sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . pe . . . Patīsandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇannaṇ . . . pe . . .

8. Nahetu-sahetuko ca . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajātā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā ca kabalīṅkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇe cattāri,	vipāke cattāri,
adhipatiyā cattāri,	āhāre cattāri,
anantare cattāri,	indriye cattāri,
samanantare cattāri,	jhāne cattāri,
sahajāte satta,	magge tiṇi,
aññamaññe cha,	sampayutte dve,
nissaye satta,	vippayutte tiṇi,
upanissaye cattāri,	atthiyā satta,
purejāte dve,	natthiyā cattāri,
pacchajāte dve,	vigate cattāri,
āsevane dve,	avigate satta :—
kamme cattāri,	

evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajāta-, upanissaya-, kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchajāta-, kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

3. Nahetu - sahetuko . . . nahetu - sahetukassa ca . . . sahajāta-, kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . ārammaṇa- sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchajāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . . ārammaṇa- sahaajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nahetu-sahetuko ca . . . nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa sahaajāta-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Nahetu-sahetuko ca . . . nahetu-ahetukaṣṣa . . . sahaajāta-, pacchājātā-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,	sabbattha satta ; <sup>1</sup>
nārammaṇe satta . . . ( <i>say-</i>	nasampayutte cha,
<i>khittay</i> ) . . .	navippayutte pañca,
sabbattha satta ;	no-atthiyā pañca,
nasahajāte cha,	nonatthiyā satta, <sup>2</sup>
na-aññamaññe cha,	novigate satta,
nanissaye cha,	no-avigate pañca :—

evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā, nādhi-	nonatthiyā cattāri,
patiyā cattāri,	novigate cattāri,
nānantare cattāri,	no-avigate <sup>3</sup> cattāri :—
sabbattha cattāri ;	

evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cattāri, adhipatiyā cattāri, avigate satta :—evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

NAHETU-SAHETUKA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> Full repetition given in K. and B.

<sup>2</sup> B. has pañca, then repeats nonatthiyā with satta.

<sup>3</sup> B. avigate.

[VII.]

### SAPPACCAYA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Sappaccayaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya.

Sappaccayaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā, ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

1. Sappaccayaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccaya . . . (*saṃkhittaṃ*) . . . avigatapaccaya . . .

Hetuyā ekaṃ, ārammaṇe ekaṃ . . . (*saṃkhittaṃ*) . . . avigate ekaṃ.

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

1. Sappaccayaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati nahetu-paccayā.

Ahetukaṃ sappaccayaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaṇṇasatta*). Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saṃkhittaṃ*) . . .

Nahetuyā ekaṃ, nārammaṇe ekaṃ,<sup>1</sup> nādhīpatiyā ekaṃ, novigate ekaṃ.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. *omits clause*.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe ekaṇ, nādhīpatiyā ekaṇ . . .  
(*saṇkhittāṇ*) . . . novigate ekaṇ.

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe<sup>1</sup> ekaṇ, anantare ekaṇ . . .  
(*saṇkhittāṇ*) . . . avigate ekaṇ.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Sahajātarāro paṭiccarārasadiso.*<sup>2</sup>)

1. Sappaccayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā sappaccayo dhammo  
upapajjati hetupaccayā.

Sappaccayaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā  
cittasamuṭṭhānāṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhik-  
khāṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuṇ paccayā  
khandhā; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ paccayā  
khandhā.

1. Sappaccayaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā sappaccayo dhammo  
upapajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*saṇkhittāṇ*). *Eraṇ pac-*  
*cayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saṇsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro*  
*pi ritthāretabbo.*<sup>3</sup> *Sabbattha ekā yeva pañhā.*)

1. Sappaccayo<sup>4</sup> dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa  
hetupaccayena paccayo.

Sappaccayā<sup>5</sup> hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-  
samuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭi-  
sandhikkhāṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa āram-  
maṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṇ datvā, silaṇ . . . uposathakammaṇ . . . taṇ pac-  
cavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭha-  
hitvā jhānaṇ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā  
maggāṇ paccavekkhanti, phalaṇ paccavekkhanti, pahīnaki-

<sup>1</sup> B. nārammaṇe.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits vāra-.

<sup>3</sup> K. °tabbā.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits this section.

<sup>5</sup> K. and B. sappaccayā hetu.

lese vikkhambhitakilese<sup>1</sup> paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudācinne kilese jānanti. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ sappaccaye khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sota-dhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti, cetopariyañāṇena sappaccayacittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānāti; ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa sappaccayā khandhā iddhi-vidhāñāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṃsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ariyā nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṃ datvā silaṃ nposathakammaṃ taṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe . . . pe . . . jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vutṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ garuṃ . . . pe . . . Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ sappaccaye khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—sappaccayādhipati samprayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—ariyā nibbānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa<sup>2</sup> phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

1. Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*saṃkhittay*) . . . upanissa-

<sup>1</sup> R. °kilesaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.



paccayena paccayo . . . (*dve pañhā va*,<sup>1</sup> *upanissayamūlay*)<sup>2</sup>  
 . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*saṃkhittay*) . . .  
 avigatapaccayena paccayo . . . (*sabbattha ekā*<sup>3</sup> *yeva*<sup>4</sup>  
*pañhā*).

Hetuyā <sup>5</sup> ekaṃ,	aññamaññe ekaṃ,
ārammaṇe dve,	nissaye ekaṃ,
adhipatīyā dve,	upanissaye dve,
anantare ekaṃ,	purejāte ekaṃ,
samanantare ekaṃ, <sup>6</sup>	sabbattha ekaṃ ;
sahajāte ekaṃ,	avigate ekaṃ :—

evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

1. Sappaccayo<sup>7</sup> dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa  
 ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, sahajāta-, upanissaya, pure-  
 jāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-,<sup>8</sup> āhāra-, indriya-, paccayena  
 paccayo.

5. Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa āram-  
 maṇapaccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena pac-  
 cayo . . .

Nahetuyā <sup>9</sup> dve,	. . . na-upanissaye <sup>10</sup> dve,
nārammaṇe ekaṃ,	napurejāte dve <sup>11</sup> . . . ( <i>saṃ-</i>
nādhīpatīyā ekaṃ,	<i>khittay</i> ),
nānantare dve,	. . . novigate <sup>12</sup> dve,
nasamanantare dve . . .	no-avigate dve :—

(*saṃkhittay*) . . .

evaṃ gaṇetabbaṃ.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. omit.

<sup>3</sup> B. eko.

<sup>5</sup> S. nahetuyā.

<sup>7</sup> R. and S. paccayo.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits last two clauses.

<sup>11</sup> B. purejāte.

<sup>2</sup> S. °mūle.

<sup>4</sup> S. ceva.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>8</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>10</sup> B. and S. upan°.

<sup>12</sup> B. omits next three words.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe na-upanissaye ekaṇ . . .  
 ekaṇ, (saṅkhittā) . . .,<sup>3</sup>  
 nādhīpatiyā ekaṇ, nasampayutte ekaṇ,  
 nānantare dve,<sup>1</sup> navippayutte ekaṇ,<sup>4</sup>  
 nasamanantare ekaṇ, nonatthiyā ekaṇ,  
 na-aññamaññe<sup>2</sup> ekaṇ, novigate ekaṇ :—  
 evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe upanissaye dve,  
 dve, purejāte ekaṇ . . . saṅkhit-  
 adhipatiyā dve, tī) . . .,  
 anantare<sup>4</sup> ekaṇ . . . (saṅ- avigāte ekaṇ :—  
 khittā) . . .,  
 evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

SAPPACCAYA-DUKAṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. ekaṇ,

<sup>2</sup> B. omits. K. aññāṇ°.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> K. dve.

[VIII.]

### SANĶHATA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Saṅkhataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṅkhato dhammo uppaj-jati hetupaccayā.

Saṅkhataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasam-utṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā ; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rupaṇ. (*Imaṇ dukaṇ yathā Sappaccayadukaṇ eraṇ kātappaṇ* ;<sup>1</sup> *ninnānakaraṇaṇ*.)

SANĶHATA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> B. gaṇetabbāṇ.

## SANIDASSANA-DUKAṆ.]

4. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā anidassanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā anidassanaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . dve . . . khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca anidassanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

5. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sanidassano . . . dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.<sup>1</sup>

Anidassane khandhe paṭicca sanidassanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

6. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sanidassano ca anidassano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā. Sanidassanaṃ ca anidassanaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaṃ ca anidassanaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

4. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> B. na hetu.

Anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā ;  
dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu,  
vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā.

4. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca anidassano dhammo  
uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā ani-  
dassanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ ; dve . . . pe . . . ;  
ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā ; dve . . . pe  
. . . mahābhūte paṭicca anidassanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ  
rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

5. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sanidassano . . .

Anidassane khandhe paṭicca sanidassanaṃ cittasamuṭ-  
ṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaṃ cittasamuṭ-  
ṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

6. Anidassanaṃ . . . sanidassano ca anidassano ca . . .

Anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā sani-  
dassanaṃ ca anidassanaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ ; dve  
. . . pe . . . ; mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaṃ ca ani-  
dassanaṃ ca<sup>1</sup> cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .  
(*sayakkhittaṃ sabbe kātabbā*).

Hetuyā tīṇi,  
ārammaṇe ekaṃ,  
adhipatīyā tīṇi,  
anantare ekaṃ,  
samanantare ekaṃ,  
sahajāte tīṇi,  
aññamaññe ekaṃ,  
nissaye tīṇi,  
upanissaye ekaṃ,  
purejāte ekaṃ,  
āsevane ekaṃ,  
evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

kamme tīṇi,  
vipāke tīṇi,  
sabbattha tīṇi ;  
magge tīṇi,  
sampayutte ekaṃ,  
vippayutte tīṇi,  
atthiyā tīṇi,  
natthiyā ekaṃ,  
vigate ekaṃ,  
avigate tīṇi :—

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

4. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca anidassano dhammo  
uppajjati nahetupaccayā.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. *omits* anidassanaṃ ca.

<sup>2</sup> S. *hetu*°.

Ahetukaṃ anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā, anidassanaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . pe . . . Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>1</sup> khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca anidassanaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ katattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ āhārasamutthānaṃ<sup>2</sup> utusamutthānaṃ asaṇṇasattānaṃ. Vicikicchāsahagāte uddhaccasahagāte khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagāto uddhaccasahagāto moho.

5. Anidassanaṃ . . . sanidassano . . . na hetupaccayā.

Ahetuke anidassane khandhe paṭicca sanidassanaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ katattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . . Bāhiraṃ āhārasamutthānaṃ<sup>4</sup> utusamutthānaṃ asaṇṇasattānaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ katattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

6. Anidassanaṃ . . . sanidassano ca anidassano . . .

Ahetukaṃ anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca sanidassanaṃ ca anidassanaṃ ca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca . . . pe . . . Bāhiraṃ āhārasamutthānaṃ utusamutthānaṃ asaṇṇasattānaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaṃ ca anidassanaṃ ca katattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . . (*evaṃ sabbe kātabbā*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nadhīpatiyā tīṇi,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññaṃaññaṇe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte tīṇi,  
napaccājāte tīṇi,  
nakamme tīṇi.

navipāke tīṇi.  
nāhāre tīṇi,  
na-indriye tīṇi,  
najhāne tīṇi,  
namagge tīṇi,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte tīṇi,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.<sup>5</sup>

Paccaniyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> K. ahetukāppaṭi°.

<sup>2</sup> B. bāhiraṃ, *here and below*.

<sup>3</sup> B. and S. omit.

<sup>4</sup> So also B. and S.      <sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	navipāke tīṇi,
tīṇi,	nasampayutte tīṇi, <sup>1</sup>
nādhīpatiyā tīṇi,	navippayutte ekaṇ,
sabbattha tīṇi ;	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
nakamme ekaṇ,	novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	kamme tīṇi . . . (saṇ-
ekaṇ,	khittaṇ) <sup>4</sup>
anantare ekaṇ,	jhāne tīṇi,
samanantare ekaṇ,	magge ekaṇ,
sahajāte tīṇi,	sampayutte tīṇi,
aññamaññe ekaṇ,	vippayutte tīṇi,
nissaye ekaṇ, <sup>2</sup>	atthiyā tīṇi,
upanissaye tīṇi, <sup>3</sup>	natthiyā ekaṇ, <sup>5</sup>
purejāte ekaṇ,	vigate ekaṇ,
āsevane ekaṇ,	avigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

4. Anidassanaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā anidassanaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . Paṭi-sandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā ; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā anidassanaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ ; vatthuṇ paccayā anidassanā khandhā. (*Itare pi dve pañhā kātabbā.*)

4. Anidassanaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Anidassanaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā, cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ, kāyāyatanaṇ

<sup>1</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> B. and S. tīṇi.

<sup>3</sup> B. ekaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ, vatthuṃ paccayā anidassanā khandhā . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ*).

Hetuyā tīṇi, ārammaṇe ekaṃ, adhipatīyā tīṇi, avigate tīṇi.<sup>1</sup>  
Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

4. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā anidassanaṃ cīttasamuṭṭhāṇaṃ rūpaṃ ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe* <sup>2</sup> *yāva asaṇṇasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ, vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā anidassanā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*Itare pi dve kātabbā saṃkhattaṃ*.)

Nahetuyā tīṇi, nārammaṇe tīṇi, novigate tīṇi.  
Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nakamme ekaṃ, navippayutte ekaṃ, nonatthiyā tīṇi, novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṃ, magge ekaṃ, avigate tīṇi.  
Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

(*Nissayavāro pi evaṃ kātabbo*.)

4. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve . . . (*paṭisaṇḍhi*).

4. Anidassanaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*Evaṃ sabbaṃ paccaya-gaṇanāhi saddhiṃ kātabbaṃ*).<sup>3</sup> *Sampayuttavāro pi saṃsaṭṭhavārasaṇḍiso*.)

<sup>1</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> K. ahetukapp°. S. ahetupati°.

<sup>3</sup> B. sabbaṃ sappaccaya-gaṇanāhi paṭisaṇḍhikaṃ kātabbaṃ. S. sabbe paccaniyā gaṇhāhi saddhiṃ kātabbaṃ. K. sabba paccaya (*sic*) gaṇanāhi . . . saddhiṃ kātabbā.



4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Anidassanā<sup>1</sup> hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ anidassanāṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Anidassanā<sup>2</sup> hetū sanidassanānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Anidassanā<sup>2</sup> hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ sanidassanānaṃ ca anidassanānaṃ ca<sup>3</sup> cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sanidassane rūpe<sup>4</sup> aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassay uppajjati; dibbena cakkhūna . . . pe . . . rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Sanidassanā khandhā ca iddhividhaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathakammupagaññāṇassa anāgataṃsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Dānaṃ, silaṃ, uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhabhivā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhabhivā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti vikkhambhitakilese . . . pe . . . Pubbe cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ vatthuṃ<sup>5</sup> anidassane khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassay uppajjati;

<sup>1</sup> B. anidassanahetu. K. °ssanā hetu. <sup>2</sup> So also B.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits. R. °sanaṃ rūpaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> R. kāyaṃ || sadde || vatthuṃ ||.

dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti, cetopariyaññāpēna anidassanacittasamaṅgissa cittaṃ jānāti, ākāśaṇāñcāyatanāṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa ākiñcaṇñāyatanāṃ nevasaṇñānāsaññāyatanassa saddāyatanāṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, anidassanā khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussa-tiṇṇāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṃsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sanidassano<sup>1</sup> dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—sanidassanaṃ rūpaṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati. saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ, taṃ garuṃ katvā . . . pe . . . pubbe sucīṇṇāni . . . jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katvā phalaṃ garuṃ katvā . . . Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa mag-gassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ anidassane khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinan-dati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Saha-jātādhipati:—anidassanādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ anidassanānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Saha-jātādhipati:—anidassanādhipati sanidassanānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Saha-jātādhipati:—anidassanādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ sanidassanānaṃ ca anidassanānaṃ ca citta-samuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa anan-tarapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> S. anidassano.

Purimā purimā anidassanā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ anidassanānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa<sup>1</sup> nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . saha-jātāpaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*). . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*ekaṇ*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*).

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammanūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . Pakatūpanissayo, vaṇṇasampadaṇ patthayamāno<sup>2</sup> dānaṇ sīlaṇ uposathakammaṇ karoti; vaṇṇasampadā<sup>3</sup> saddhāya . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>5</sup> . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiy uppadeti mānaṇ jappeti diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti; sīlaṇ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti . . . pe . . . saṇghaṇ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . senāsanaṇ saddhāya . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa pure-jātāpaccayena paccayo.

Sanidassane rūpe<sup>6</sup> aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati; rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇassa pure-jātāpaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa pure-jātāpaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. anulomagotra°.

<sup>2</sup> B. vaṇṇasaraṇ pattharamāno.

<sup>3</sup> B. vaṇṇasampadhaṇ. S. vaṇṇaṇ karoti sampadāya.

<sup>4</sup> R. *has no lacuna*.

<sup>5</sup> *As under 2*.

<sup>6</sup> R. °sanaṇ rūpaṇ.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbaya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti; saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ vatthu anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sanidassano ca anidassano ca dhammā anidassanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ :—rūpāyatanaṃ ca vatthu ca anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo; rūpāyatanaṃ ca cakkhāyatanaṃ ca cakkhaviññānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa pacchājātāpaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa pacchājātāpaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Pacchājātā . . . imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa . . .

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca kāyassa pacchājātāpaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā . . . pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ . . . pe . . .

. . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānakhaṇikā. Sahajātā anidassanā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ anidassanānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo. Nānakhaṇikā anidassanā cetanā vipākānaṃ anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ anidassanānaṃ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā . . . (*vitthāretabbā*).

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā . . . (*vitthāretabbā*).

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa vipākappaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi, tīsu<sup>1</sup> pi kabalīyākāro āhāro kātabbo*) . . . indriyappaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi, tīsu<sup>1</sup> pi rūpajīritindriyā*) . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . maggappaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*)<sup>2</sup> . . . sampayuttappaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekā*).

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa vippayuttappaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā anidassanānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttappaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe anidassanā khandhā anidassanānaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ vippayuttappaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa vippayuttappaccayena paccayo, vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayuttappaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ:—cakkhayatanaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . kāyayatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ, vatthu anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttappaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa vippayuttappaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa dhammassa vippayuttappaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ.<sup>3</sup> Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttappaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa vippayuttappaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. tāsu.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits to atthipacca || sanidassanaṃ rūpaṃ (*sic*) aniccato, in following section.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānaṃ ca anidassanānaṃ ca cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sanidassane rūpe<sup>1</sup> aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati; rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajāto anidassano eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ anidassanānaṃ ca cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Dve . . . (*saykhittaṃ, yāva asaṇṇasattā*). Purejātaṃ cakkhuṃ : . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti, saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa; cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro imassa anidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajivitindriyaṃ anidassanānaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtā sanidassanānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ<sup>2</sup> upādā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraṃ āhārasamutthānaṃ utusamutthānaṃ asaṇṇasattānaṃ mahābhūtā<sup>3</sup> sanidassanassa . . .<sup>4</sup> Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā

<sup>1</sup> R. and S. sanidassanaṃ rūpaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. °bhūtānaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> K. has no lacuna.

purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajivitindriyaṃ sanidassanānaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajāto anidassano eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ sanidassanānaṃ ca anidassanānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve khandhā . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtā sanidassanānaṃ ca anidassanānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> Bāhiraṃ<sup>2</sup> mahābhūtā sanidassanānaṃ ca anidassanānaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ upādā-rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Sanidassano ca . . . anidassanassa . . .

Purejātaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ ca vatthu ca anidassanānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpāyatanaṃ ca cakkhāyatanaṃ ca cakkhuviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . natthi- . . . vigata- . . . avigataṃ paccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tiṇi,  
ārammaṇe dve,  
adhipatiyā cattāri,  
anantare ekaṃ,  
samanantare ekaṃ,  
sahajāte tiṇi,  
aññamaññe ekaṃ,  
nissaye tiṇi,  
upanissaye dve,  
purejāte tiṇi,  
pacchājāte tiṇi,<sup>3</sup>  
āsevane ekaṃ,  
evaṃ gaṇetabbhaṃ.

kamme tiṇi,  
vipāke tiṇi,  
āhāre tiṇi,  
indriye tiṇi,  
jhāne tiṇi,  
magge tiṇi,  
sampayutte ekaṃ,<sup>4</sup>  
vippayutte tiṇi,  
atthiyā pañca,  
natthiyā ekaṃ,  
vigate ekaṃ,  
avigate pañca :—

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> As under 5.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> B. bāhiraṃ.

<sup>4</sup> B. tiṇi.

1. Sanidassano dhammo sanidassanassa<sup>1</sup> dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . .

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa<sup>2</sup> dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahaajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātā-, pacchājāta-,<sup>3</sup> kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayera paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa dhammassa sahaajāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca dhammassa . . .<sup>4</sup>

9. Sanidassano ca . . . sanidassanassa<sup>5</sup> ca . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā pañca,  
nārammaṇe cattāri,  
nādhīpatiyā pañca,  
nānantare pañca,  
nasamanantare pañca,  
nasahajāte pañca,  
na-aññamaññe<sup>6</sup> pañca,  
nanissaye cattāri,  
na-upanissaye pañca,

napurejāte cattāri,  
napacchājāte pañca,  
sabbattha pañca ;  
nasampayutte pañca  
navippayutte cattāri,  
no-atthiyā cattāri,<sup>7</sup>  
nonatthiyā pañca,  
novigate pañca,  
no-avigate cattāri.

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā tīṇi,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññamaññe<sup>6</sup> tīṇi,

na-upanissaye tīṇi,<sup>7</sup> . .  
(saykhittay),  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte ekaṃ,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S. anid°.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits pacchājāta-, . . .

<sup>5</sup> S. omits. R. has formula 8.

<sup>7</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> S. sanid°.

<sup>4</sup> As under 5.

<sup>6</sup> K. and S. aññam°.



Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	āsevane ekaj, <sup>1</sup>
dve,	kamme tīṇi . . . ( <i>saṅkhit-</i>
adhipatīyā cattāri,	<i>taṇṇa</i> ) . . .
anantare ekaj,	magge tīṇi,
samanantare ekaj,	sampayutte ekaj,
sahajāte tīṇi,	vippayutte tīṇi,
aññamaññe ekaj,	atthiyā pañca,
nissaye tīṇi,	natthiyā ekaj,
upanissaye dve,	vigate ekaj,
purejāte tīṇi,	avigate pañca.
pacchājāte tīṇi,	

Paccaniyānulomaṇi niṭṭhitaj.

SANIDASSANA-DUKAJ niṭṭhitaj.

<sup>1</sup> R. tīṇi.

[X.

### SAPPAṬIGHA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Sappaṭighaṇḍ dhammaṇḍ paṭicca sappatigho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sappaṭighaṇḍ ekaṇḍ mahābhūtaṇḍ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā ; dve mahābhūte . . . ekaṇḍ . . . Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca sappatighaṇḍ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇḍ rūpaṇḍ kaṭattā rūpaṇḍ upādā rūpaṇḍ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇḍ paṭicca cakkhāyatanāṇḍ rasāyatanāṇḍ.

2. Sappaṭighaṇḍ dhammaṇḍ paṭicca appatigho . . .

Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca āpodhātu. Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca appatighaṇḍ<sup>1</sup> cittasamuṭṭhānaṇḍ rūpaṇḍ kaṭattā rūpaṇḍ upādā rūpaṇḍ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇḍ paṭicca āpodhātu itthindriyaṇḍ<sup>2</sup> . . . kabaḷiṇḍkāro āhāro.

3. Sappaṭighaṇḍ . . . sappatigho ca appatigho ca . . .

Sappaṭighaṇḍ ekaṇḍ mahābhūtaṇḍ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā āpodhātu ca ; dve mahābhūte . . . pe . . . Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca sappatighaṇḍ ca appatighaṇḍ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇḍ rūpaṇḍ kaṭattā rūpaṇḍ upādā rūpaṇḍ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇḍ paṭicca cakkhāyatanāṇḍ rasāyatanāṇḍ āpodhātu itthindriyaṇḍ . . . kabaḷiṇḍkāro āhāro.

4. Appatighaṇḍ dhammaṇḍ paṭicca appatigho . . .

Appatighaṇḍ ekaṇḍ khandhaṇḍ paṭicca tayo khandhā appaṭi-

---

<sup>1</sup> B. sappatighaṇḍ.

<sup>2</sup> So R. throughout. B. here only, atthi indriyaṇḍ. K. and S. have indriyaṇḍ throughout. Only R. gives a lacuna. The text should run, purisindriyaṇḍ jīvitindriyaṇḍ. Cf. p. 112.

ghaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā. Āpodhātuṇ paṭicca appaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. Āpodhātuṇ paṭicca itthindriyaṇ . . . kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro.

5. Appaṭighaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sappaṭigho . . .

Appaṭighe khandhe paṭicca sappaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe āpodhātuṇ paṭicca sappaṭighā mahābhūtā: āpodhātuṇ paṭicca sappaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ; āpodhātuṇ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ.

6. Appaṭighaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Appaṭighaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā, sappaṭighaṇ ca appaṭighaṇ ca cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe āpodhātuṇ paṭicca sappaṭighaṇ ca appaṭighaṇ ca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. Āpodhātuṇ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ itthindriyaṇ . . . kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro.

7. Sappaṭighaṇ ca . . . sappaṭigho dhammo . . .

Appaṭighe<sup>1</sup> khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca sappaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sappaṭighaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtāṇ ca āpodhātuṇ ca paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; sappaṭighe mahābhūte ca āpodhātuṇ ca paṭicca sappaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.<sup>2</sup> Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ ca āpodhātuṇ ca paṭicca cakkhāyatanaṇ, rasāyatanaṇ.

8. Sappaṭighaṇ ca . . . appaṭigho dhammo . . .

Appaṭighe<sup>1</sup> khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca appaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe appaṭighe khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca appaṭighaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ ca āpodhātuṇ ca paṭicca appaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ<sup>3</sup> upādā rūpaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> R. sappaṭighe.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits to Paṭisandhikkhaṇe, 5 lines below.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. omit.

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca itthindriyaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
 . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro.

9. Sappaṭighañ ca . . . sappaṭigho ca . . .

Appaṭighe<sup>2</sup> khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca sappaṭighañ  
 ca appaṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhik-  
 khaṇe appaṭighe khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā  
 rūpaṃ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca sappa-  
 ṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā  
 rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca  
 paṭicca cakkhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ itthindriyaṃ . . .  
 kabalīṅkāro āhāro.

5. Appaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo  
 uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Appaṭighaṃ ekaṃ kandhaṃ paṭicca tayo kandhā . . . pe . . .  
 dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca kandhā.

2. Sappaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca appaṭigho<sup>3</sup> dhammo  
 uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*paṭisandhi vajjjetabbā  
 kaṭattā rūpā ca.*) . . . anantarapaccayā . . . samanantara-  
 paccayā . . . saha-jātapaccayā . . . (*sabbe mahābhūtā  
 kātabbā*) . . . pe . . . aññamaññapaccayā.

Sappaṭighaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā;  
 dve . . .

2. Sappaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca appaṭigho dhammo  
 uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.

Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca āpodhātu.

3. Sappaṭighaṃ . . . sappaṭigho ca . . .

Sappaṭighaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā  
 ca āpodhātu ca ; dve . . . pe . . .

4. Appaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca appaṭigho . . .

Appaṭighaṃ ekaṃ kandhaṃ paṭicca tayo kandhā ; dve  
 . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu,  
 vatthuṃ paṭicca kandhā.

5. Appaṭighaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sappaṭigho . . .

<sup>1</sup> *So also B.*

<sup>2</sup> *So also R.*

<sup>3</sup> *K. sappaṭ°.*

Āpodhātuṇ paṭicca sappaṭighā mahābhūtā . . . (*ime ajjhattikā bahirā*<sup>1</sup> *mahābhūtā kātabbā*).

7. Sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.

Sappaṭighaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtāṇ ca āpodhātuṇ ca paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . . nissayapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe ekaṇ,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare ekaṇ,  
samanantare ekaṇ,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye ekaṇ,<sup>2</sup>  
purejāte ekaṇ,  
āsevane ekaṇ,  
kamme nava,

vipāke nava,  
āhāre nava,  
indriye nava,  
jhāne nava,  
magge nava,  
sampayutte ekaṇ,<sup>3</sup>  
vippayutte nava,<sup>4</sup>  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā ekaṇ,  
vigate ekaṇ,  
avigate nava.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

1. Sappaṭighaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Appaṭighaṇ . . . appaṭigho . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ appaṭighaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā appaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . pe . . . Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇ<sup>5</sup> khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā; āpodhātuṇ paṭicca appaṭighaṇ cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ; āpodhātuṇ paṭicca itthindriyaṇ . . . kabalīṇkāro āhāro. Bāhiraṇ āhārasamutṭhānaṇ utusamutṭhānaṇ asaññasattānaṇ. Āpodhātuṇ paṭicca appaṭighaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ; vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca

<sup>1</sup> R. and K. ajjhattikabāhirā. Cf. p. 109.

<sup>2</sup> B. tīṇi eva.

<sup>3</sup> B. nava.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>5</sup> K. ahelikapp°.

vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho. (*Appati-ghamūlakaṇḍ<sup>1</sup> itare pi dve pañhā kātābbā ; ghaṭane<sup>2</sup> pi tīṇi pañhā kātābbā ; ajjhattikā bahirā<sup>3</sup> mahābhūtā sabbe jānitrā kātābbā.*)

1. Sappatighaṇḍaṃ dhammaṇḍaṃ paṭicca sappatigho dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*sabbaṇḍa saṅkhittay*) . . . novigatapaccayā.

Nahetuyā nava,	nakamme nava,
narammaṇe nava,	navipāke nava,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	nāhāre nava,
nānantare nava,	na-indriye nava,
nasamanantare <sup>4</sup> nava,	najjhāne nava,
na-aññamaññe nava,	namaggaṇaṇa,
na-upanissaye nava,	nasampayutte <sup>5</sup> nava,
napurejāte nava,	navippayutte nava,
napacchājāte nava,	nonatthiyā nava,
nāsevane nava,	novigate nava.

Paccaniyaṇḍaṃ nīṭṭhitay.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	napacchājāte nava,
nava,	nāsevane nava,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	nakamme ekaṇḍa,
nānantare nava,	navipāke nava,
nasamanantare nava,	nasampayutte nava,
na-aññamaññe nava,	navippayutte ekaṇḍa,
na-upanissaye nava,	nonatthiyā nava,
napurejāte nava,	novigate nava.

Anulomapaccaniyaṇḍaṃ nīṭṭhitay.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	sahajāte nava,
ekaṇḍa,	aññamaññe cha,
anantare <sup>6</sup> ekaṇḍa,	nissaye nava,
samanantare ekaṇḍa,	upanissaye ekaṇḍa,

<sup>1</sup> S. °mūlaṇḍa.

<sup>2</sup> S. ghaṭarena.

<sup>3</sup> So all the texts. Cf. p. 107.

<sup>4</sup> B. samanantare, etc., all positive after first 4.

<sup>5</sup> B. resumes negatives.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits clause.

purejāte ekaj,  
 āsevane ekaj,<sup>1</sup>  
 kamme nava . . . (say)-  
     khittaj) . . .  
 magge ekaj,  
 sampayutte ekaj,

vippayutte nava,  
 atthiyā nava,  
 natthiyā ekaj,  
 vigate ekaj,  
 avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaṃ nitthitaj.

(Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccarārasadiso.)

1. Sappatighaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā sappatigho dhammo upajjati hetupaccayā . . . (tīṇi).

4. Appatighaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā appatigho<sup>2</sup> . . .

Appatighaṃ ekaj khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā appatighaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe āpodhātuj paccayā appatighaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ; āpodhātuj paccayā itthindriyaṃ . . . kabaḷiṇkūro āhāro; vatthuj paccayā appatighā khandhā . . . (arasesā pañca pañhā paṭiccarārasadisa<sup>3</sup>).

2. Sappatighaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā appatigho dhammo upajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ.

4. Appatighaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā appatigho . . .

Appatighaṃ ekaj khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuj paccayā appatighā khandhā.<sup>4</sup>

8. Sappatighaṃ ca appatighaṃ ca . . . appatigho . . .

Cakkhuviññāṇasahagataṃ ekaj khandhaṃ ca cakkhāyatanaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . kāyaviññāṇasahagataṃ ekaj khandhaṃ ca kāyāyatanaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . adhipatipaccayā . . . (saykhittaj) . . . avigatapaccayā . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. *breaks off here*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *omits* -vāra.

<sup>2</sup> B. *sappa°*.

<sup>4</sup> S. *appatighaṃ khandhaṃ*.

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe tīpi,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare tīpi,  
samanantare tīpi,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,

nissaye nava,  
upanissaye<sup>1</sup> tīpi,  
purejāte tīpi,  
āsevane ekaṃ,  
kamme nava,  
avigate nava.

(*Evaṃ paccaniyagaṇanā pi<sup>2</sup> kātabbā. Nissayaavāro pi paccayaavārasadiso. Sayasatthavāre sabbattha ekā yeva pañhā.<sup>3</sup> Dre pi vārā kātabbā.*)

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa hetu-paccayena paccayo.

Appaṭighā<sup>4</sup> hetū sampayuttakanāṃ khandhānaṃ<sup>5</sup> appaṭighānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhanānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena<sup>6</sup> paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Appaṭigho<sup>7</sup> dhammo sappatighassa . . .

Appaṭighā hetū sappatighānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappatighassa ca . . .

Appaṭighā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ sappatighānaṃ ca appaṭighānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpe<sup>8</sup> . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati ; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ sappa-

<sup>1</sup> B. *omits* nava, upanissaye.

<sup>2</sup> B. *and* S. paccayampi. K. paccaniyaṃpi gaṇanāpi.

<sup>3</sup> R. sabbattha ekaṃ, *adding* saṃkhittāṃ || avigatapaccayā ekā yeva pañhā.

<sup>4</sup> B. sapp<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S. °ānañca.

<sup>6</sup> S. nahetu<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>7</sup> B. *omits this section*.

<sup>8</sup> R., B. *and* S. cakkhu.



ṭighā khandhā iddhiḍḍhañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathakammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṇṇasañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhāpaṇ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhanti, phalaṇ paccavekkhanti.<sup>1</sup> Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Vatthuṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ āpodhātuṇ kabalīykāraṇ āhāraṇ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati, cetopariyañāṇena appatighacittasamaṇgissa cittaṇ jānāti; ākāsañācāyatanaṇ viññāṇañcāyatanaṇ, ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṇ, appatighā khandhā iddhiḍḍhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathakammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṇṇasañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—cakkhuṇ phoṭṭhabbe<sup>2</sup> garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati . . . (*saṇkhittaṇ*) . . . taṇ garuṇ katvā rūgo uppajjati dīṭṭhi uppajjati.

4. Appatigho dhammo appatighassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahaṇātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ taṇ garuṇ katvā pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaṇ garuṇ katvā . . . Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Vatthuṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ āpodhātuṇ kabalīykāraṇ āhāraṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati taṇ garuṇ katvā rūgo uppajjati dīṭṭhi

<sup>1</sup> R. °vekkhati.

<sup>2</sup> B. and S. phoṭṭhabbo.

uppajjati. Sahajātādhīpati :— appaṭighādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ appaṭighānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappatighassa . . .

Sahajātādhīpati :— appaṭighādhīpati sappatighānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup>

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappatighassa ca . . .

Sahajātādhīpati :— appaṭighādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ sappatighānaṃ ca appaṭighānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā appaṭighā . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . phalasamāpattiyaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Sappaṭigho dhammo sappatighassa dhaminassa saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nara*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nara*).

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . .  
Pakatūpanissayo :— utuṃ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati, utu . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup> pakatūpanissayo :— saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti silaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ bhojanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . .

<sup>1</sup> *As just above.*

<sup>2</sup> *Cf. p. 12, § 4.*

<sup>3</sup> *As under 2.*

saṅghaṃ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . bhojanaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ:—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyaṃ saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa, . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaṃ:—cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ:—vatthuṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ āpodhātuṃ kabalīṅkāraṃ ābhāraṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaṃ:—vatthu appaṭighānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sappaṭigho ca . . . dhammā appaṭighassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ<sup>1</sup> cakkhāyatanaṃ ca vatthu ca . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ ca vatthu ca<sup>2</sup> . . . appaṭighānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa appaṭighassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappaṭighassa kāyassa, pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappaṭighassa ca appaṭighassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. (*Drinnam pi mūlā<sup>3</sup> kātabbā.*)

R. inserts vatthupure ||.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits vatthu ca.

<sup>3</sup> B. mūlay.

4. Appaṭigho<sup>1</sup> dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā appaṭighā . . . pe . . . vodānassa<sup>2</sup> maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā appaṭighā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ appaṭighānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā appaṭighā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ<sup>3</sup> appaṭighānaṃ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā<sup>4</sup> . . . khandhānaṃ sappaṭighānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā . . .<sup>5</sup> khandhānaṃ sappaṭighānaṃ ca<sup>6</sup> kaṭattā rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā . . . pe . . .

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa vipākappaccayena paccayo . . . (*vipāko appaṭigho tīṇi*).

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Appaṭighā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ appaṭighānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabalīṇkāro āhāro imassa appaṭighassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo. (*Arasesā dve pi pañhā kātabbā. Paṭisandhi kabalīṇkāro āhāro dvīsu<sup>7</sup> pi kātabbā aṃge.*<sup>8</sup>)

<sup>1</sup> S. sappaṭigho. <sup>2</sup> K. vodānaṃ. Cf. p. 79, § 1.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits. <sup>4</sup> As under 4. B. omits next five lines.

<sup>5</sup> As under 4.

<sup>6</sup> S. appaṭi°.

<sup>7</sup> B. dvisu.

<sup>8</sup> B. magge.

2. Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa indriya-paccayena paccayo.

Cakkhundriyañ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyañ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appatigho dhammo appatighassa . . . (*tīṇi, tīsu ca*<sup>1</sup> *jūritindriyañ agge kātabbā*).

8. Sappatigho ca . . . dhammā appatighassa. . .

Cakkhundriyañ ca cakkhuviññāṇaṇ ca cakkhuviññāṇa-sahagatānañ khandhānañ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Kāyindriyañ ca kāyaviññāṇaṇ ca kāyaviññāṇasahagatānañ khandhānañ indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekañ*).

2. Sappatigho dhammo appatighassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Purejātañ cakkhāyatanaṇ ca cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanañ kāyaviññāṇassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appatigho dhammo appatighassa . . .

Sahajātañ, purejātañ, pacchājātañ. Sahajātā appatighā khandhā appatighānañ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ rūpānañ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānañ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātañ vatthu appatighānañ khandhānañ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā appatighā khandhā purejātassa imassa appatighassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa . . .

Sahajātañ, pacchājātañ. Sahajātā<sup>2</sup> appatighā khandhā sappatighānañ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ rūpānañ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*). Pacchājātā appatighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappatighassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Appatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca . . .

<sup>1</sup> S. tīsu pi. B. tesu pi.

<sup>2</sup> B. pacchājātā. S. omits down to next recurring sahajātā.

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā appaṭighā khandhā sappatighānaṇ ca appaṭighānaṇ ca cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā<sup>1</sup> . . imassa sappatighassa ca appaṭighassa ca kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sappatigho dhammo sappatighassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṇ paṭiccasadisā pūṭhamapañhā*).

2. Sappatigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātā sappatighā mahābhūtā āpodhātuyā atthipaccayena paccayo. Sappatighā mahābhūtā appaṭighānaṇ cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kaṭattā rūpānaṇ upādā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Phoṭṭhabbayatanāṇ itthindriyassa<sup>2</sup> . . . kabaḷiṇkarassa āhārassa<sup>3</sup> atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraṇ utusamutṭhānaṇ asaṇṇāsattānaṇ<sup>4</sup> . . . Purejātaṇ:—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati;<sup>5</sup> dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ eṇṇāti; rūpāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Sappatigho dhammo sappatighassa ca . . .

Sappatighaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ āpodhātuyā ca atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . (*paṭisandhi<sup>6</sup> yāva asaṇṇāsattā*).

4. Appatigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajāto appaṭigho ēko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ . . . (*yāva asaṇṇāsattā*). Purejātaṇ vatthuṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ āpodhātuṇ kabaḷiṇkāraṇ āhāraṇ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati; vatthu appaṭighānaṇ khandhānaṇ<sup>7</sup> atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa appaṭighassa kāyassa atthipac-

<sup>1</sup> As under 5.

<sup>2</sup> K. indriyassa.

<sup>3</sup> S. kabaḷiṇkārahārassa.

<sup>4</sup> K. °sattā. Cf. pp. 6, 19.

<sup>5</sup> K. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. paṭiccasandhiyaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> S. inserts kaṭattā.



ca kāyāyatanañ ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . .

9. Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca dhammā sappaṭighassa ca appaṭighassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*pa'iccasadisay*).

Hetuyā tīṇi,	kamme tīṇi,
ārammaṇe dve, <sup>1</sup>	vipāke tīṇi,
adhipatiyā cattāri,	āhāre tīṇi,
anantare ekaṃ,	indriye pañca,
samanantare ekaṃ,	jhāne tīṇi,
sahajāte nava,	magge tīṇi, <sup>2</sup>
aññaṃañña cha,	sampayutte ekaṃ,
nissaye nava,	vippayutte cattāri,
upanissaye dve,	atthiyā nava,
purejāte tīṇi,	natthiyā ekaṃ,
pacchājāte tīṇi,	vigate ekaṃ,
āsevane ekaṃ,	avigate nava :—
evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.	

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

1. Sappaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . . sahajāta-paccayena paccayo.

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sappaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . . sahajāta-paccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra- indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . . sahajāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . . sahajāta-<sup>3</sup>, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> K. tīṇi.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits remaining alternatives.



7. Sappatigho ca appatigho ca dhammā sappatighassa . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sappatigho ca appatigho ca appatighassa . . . saha-jāta-, purejāta-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.<sup>1</sup>

9. Sappatigho ca appatigho ca . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava . . . ( <i>say-</i>	napurejāte nava . . . ( <i>say-</i>
<i>khittay</i> ),	<i>khittay</i> ),
nānantare nava, <sup>2</sup>	nasampayutte nava,
nasamanantare nava,	navippayutte nava,
nasahajāte cattāri,	no-atthiyā <sup>3</sup> cattāri,
na-aññamaññe nava,	nonatthiyā nava,
nanissaye cattāri,	novigate nava,
na-upanissaye nava,	no-avigate cattāri.

Paccaniyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	na-upanissaye tīṇi . . .
tīṇi . . . ( <i>saykhitt-</i>	( <i>saykhittay</i> ) . . . ,
<i>ay</i> ) . . . , <sup>4</sup>	nasampayutte tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,	navippayutte ekaṃ,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
	novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve, adhipatiyā cattāri . . . (*anulomamātikā gaṇetabbā*)<sup>5</sup> . . . avigate nava.<sup>6</sup>

Paccaniyānulomaṃ nitthitaṃ.

SAPPATIGHA-DUKAṆ nitthitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> R. omits last clause.

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. omit clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. anatthiyā.

<sup>4</sup> R. inserts na-anantare tīṇi.

<sup>5</sup> R. gahetabbā.

<sup>6</sup> K. inserts vigate nava.

[XI.

RŪPI-DUKAṆ.]

1. Rūpaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca rūpī dhammo<sup>1</sup> uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; dve . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

2. Rūpiṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca arūpī dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuy paṭicca arūpino khandhā.<sup>2</sup>

3. Rūpiṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuy paṭicca arūpino khandhā; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ

4. Arūpiṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca arūpī dhammo . . .

Arūpiṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Arūpiṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca rūpī dhammo . . .

Arūpino khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

6. Arūpiṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca rūpī ca arūpī ca . . .

Arūpiṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> B. and S. rūpidhammo.

<sup>2</sup> B. and S. arūpikhandhā *always*. R. arūpī<sup>c</sup>

<sup>3</sup> B. *omits*.

7. Rūpiṇ<sup>1</sup> ca arūpiṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca rūpī . . .<sup>2</sup>

Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭ-  
ṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

8. Rūpiṇ ca arūpiṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca arūpī . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpiṇ<sup>3</sup> ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca  
paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

9. Rūpiṇ ca arūpiṇ ca dhammaṇ . . . rūpī ca arūpī ca  
dhammā . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ  
ca vatthuṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ  
. . . (*saṅkhittā*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe tīṇi,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare tīṇi,  
samanantare tīṇi,<sup>4</sup>  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye tīṇi,  
purejāte ekaṇ,  
āsevane ekaṇ,  
kamme nava,

vipāke nava,<sup>5</sup>  
āhāre nava,  
indriye nava,  
jhāne nava,  
magge nava,<sup>5</sup>  
sampayutte tīṇi,  
vippayutte nava,  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā tīṇi,  
vigāte tīṇi,  
avigāte nava.

Anulomaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.

1. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca rūpī dhammo uppajjati  
nahetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Arūpiṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca arūpī . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ arūpiṇ<sup>6</sup> ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā;  
dve . . . Ahetupaṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>7</sup> vicikicchāsahagato  
uddhaccasahagato khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato  
uddhaccasahagato moho.

(*Nahetupaccayā nava pañhā, ahetukan ti niyāmetabbaṇ.*)

<sup>1</sup> R. and K. rūpiṇ ca throughout.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits next six lines.

<sup>3</sup> S. rūpī ca.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>6</sup> S. rūpī.

<sup>7</sup> B. ahetukaṇ paṭi°. K. ahetuppaṭi°. S. ahetukaṇ paṭisan°

Nahetuyā nava,  
 nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
 nādhīpatiyā nava,  
 nānantare tīṇi,  
 nasamanantare tīṇi,  
 na-aññamaññe tīṇi,  
 na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
 napurejāte nava,  
 napacchājāte nava,  
 nāsevane nava,

nakamme dve,  
 navipāke pañca,  
 nāhāre<sup>1</sup> ekaṇ,  
 na-indriye ekaṇ,  
 najhāne dve,  
 namagge nava,  
 nasampayutte tīṇi,  
 navippayutte dve,  
 nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
 tīṇi,  
 nādhīpatiyā nava,  
 nānantare tīṇi,  
 nasamanantare tīṇi,  
 na-aññamaññe tīṇi,  
 na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
 napurejāte nava,

napacchājāte nava,  
 nāsevane nava,<sup>2</sup>  
 nakamme ekaṇ,  
 navipāke pañca,  
 nasampayutte tīṇi,  
 navippayutte ekaṇ,  
 nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe<sup>3</sup>  
 tīṇi,  
 anantare tīṇi,  
 samanantare tīṇi,  
 sahaajāte nava,  
 aññamaññe cha,  
 nissaye nava,  
 upanissaye tīṇi,  
 purejāte ekaṇ,  
 āsevane ekaṇ,  
 kamme nava,

vipāke nava,  
 āhāre nava,  
 indriye nava,<sup>4</sup>  
 jhāne nava,  
 magge ekaṇ,  
 sampayutte tīṇi,<sup>5</sup>  
 vippayutte nava,  
 atthiyā nava,  
 natthiyā tīṇi,  
 vigate tīṇi,  
 avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(Sahajātarāro pi paṭiccavārasadiṣo<sup>6</sup>.)

<sup>1</sup> B. na āhāre.

<sup>2</sup> B. tīṇi.

<sup>3</sup> B. and S. nāram°.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits last two clauses.

<sup>5</sup> B. ekaṇ.

<sup>6</sup> S. paccayavāro°. In B. the copyist has transcribed the

1. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā rūpī dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . (*paṭiccasadisay*).

2. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā arūpī . . . hetupaccayā.

Vatthuṇ paccayā arūpino khandhā . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

3. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā rūpī ca . . .

Vatthuṇ . . .<sup>1</sup> Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . (*paṭisandhi*. *Evay arasesā pañhā, pavattipaṭi-sandhi vibhajitabbā*).

2. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā arūpī . . . ārammaṇapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ, vatthuṇ paccayā arūpino khandhā . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

4. Arūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā arūpī . . .

Arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

8. Rūpiṇ ca arūpiṇ ca dhammaṇ . . . arūpī . . .

Cakkhaviññāṇasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca cakkhāyatanaṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . kāyaviññāṇasahagataṇ . . . pe . . . Arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

Hetuyā nava,

ārammaṇe tīṇi,

adhipatiyā nava,

anantare tīṇi,

samanantare tīṇi,

sahajāte nava,

aññamaññe cha,

nissaye nava,

upanissaye tīṇi,

purejāte tīṇi,

āsevane tīṇi,

kamme nava . . . (*say-*

*khittay*),

magge nava,

sampayutte tīṇi,

vippayutte nava,

atthiyā tīṇi,<sup>2</sup>

natthiyā tīṇi,

vigate tīṇi,

avigate nava.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

following Anulomaṇ, Paccaniyaṇ and two following mātikā twice. Many discrepancies occurring the first time do not appear in the repetition, and are therefore not noted here.

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. nava.

1. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā rūpī dhammo uppajjati na hetupaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . asaṇṇasattānaṇ, ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

2. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā arūpī . . . na hetupaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakḅuviṇṇāṇaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviṇṇāṇaṇ, vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukā arūpino khandhā. Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>2</sup> vatthuṇ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Rūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā rūpī ca . . . na hetupaccayā.  
(*Paṭṭipatisandhi*<sup>3</sup> *kātabhā*.)

4. Arūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā arupī . . .

Ahetukaṇ arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Arūpiṇ dhammaṇ paccayā rūpī . . .

Arūpino khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

6. Arūpiṇ . . . rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā . . .

Arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

7. Rūpiṇ ca arūpiṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā rūpī . . .

Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

8. Rūpiṇ ca arūpiṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā arūpī . . .

Cakkhaviṇṇāṇasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca cakḅhāyatanaṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā ; dve . . . kāyaviṇṇāṇasahagataṇ . . . pe . . . arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

9. Rūpiṇ ca arūpiṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā uppajjanti na hetupaccayā.

Arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā<sup>4</sup> tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

<sup>1</sup> Cf. p. 4.

<sup>2</sup> B. ahetukāpaṭi°. K. ahetukappaṭi°.

<sup>3</sup> K. pavatta°.

<sup>4</sup> R. inserts ahetukā.

Nahetuyā nava,  
 nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
 nādhipatīyā nava,  
 nānantare tīṇi,  
 nasamanantare tīṇi,  
 na-aññamaññe tīṇi,  
 na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
 napurejāte nava,  
 napacchājāte nava,  
 nāsevane nava,

nakamme cattāri,  
 navipāke nava,  
 nābhāre ekaṇ,  
 na-indriye ekaṇ,  
 najhāne cattāri,  
 namagge nava,  
 nasampayutte tīṇi,  
 navippayutte dve,  
 nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
 tīṇi . . . (*saykhittāṇ*),  
*sabbe kātabbā*) . . .  
 nakamme tīṇi,  
 navipāke nava,

nasampayutte tīṇi,  
 navippayutte ekaṇ,  
 nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe tīṇi, . . . (*sabbe kātabbā*)  
 . . . jhāne nava, magge tīṇi, . . . (*saykhittāṇ*) . . . avigate  
 nava.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Nissayaavāro pi paccayaavārasadiso.*)

4. Arūpiṇ dhammaṇ saysatṭho arūpī dhammo uppajjati  
 hetupaccayā.

Arūpiṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saysatthā tayo khandhā; dve . . .  
 (*paṭisandhi*).

Hetuyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ. (*Evāṇ paccaniyā<sup>1</sup> pi tīṇi  
 gaṇanā pi sampayuttarāre<sup>2</sup> pi sabbe kātabbā.<sup>3</sup> Ekā yeva  
 pañhā.*)

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa hetupaccayena  
 paccayo.

Arūpī hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ hetupaccayena  
 paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

<sup>1</sup> K. °yampi. B. °yaṇ pi. <sup>2</sup> K. °vāro. <sup>3</sup> B. kātabbo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa . . .

Arūpī hetū cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa ca<sup>1</sup> . . .

Arūpī hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ āpodhātuyā kabalīṅkāraṃ āhāraṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Rūpino khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa . . . pe . . . anāgataṃsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Arupī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .

Dānaṃ, sīlaṃ, uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe<sup>2</sup> jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā . . . phalaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā pahīnakilese . . . (*saṃkhitā*)<sup>3</sup> . . . vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . . Arūpino khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; cetopariyaññāṇena arūpicittasamaṅgissa<sup>4</sup> cittaṃ jānāti, ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ neva-saññānāsaññāyatanaṃ arūpino khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṃsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> S. arūpissa ca sarūpissa ca.

<sup>3</sup> Cf. pp. 9, 10, § 4.

<sup>2</sup> B. pubbesu.

<sup>4</sup> R. arūpī°.



Ārammaṇādhīpati:—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṇkāraṇ  
āhāraṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā  
rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammaṇādhīpati:—  
dānaṇ . . . (*saṅkhiṭṭaṇ*) . . . nibbānaṇ maggassa phalassa  
adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Arūpino khandhe garuṇ katvā  
assādeti . . . rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Saha-jātādhī-  
pati:—arūpī adhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhi-  
patipaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena  
paccayo.

Saha-jātādhīpati:—arūpī adhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ  
rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa . . . ca arūpissa . . .

Saha-jātādhīpati:—arūpī adhipati sampayuttakānaṇ  
khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipacca-  
yena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa anantarapacca-  
yena paccayo.

Purimā purimā arūpino khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchi-  
mānaṇ arūpīnaṇ <sup>1</sup> khandhānaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantara-  
paccayena paccayo . . . samanantarapaccayena paccayo  
. . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*satta, miha*  
*ghaṭṭanā*<sup>2</sup> *natthi*) . . . aññamaññāpaccayena paccayo . . .  
nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*satta pañhā, miha ghaṭṭanā*<sup>2</sup>  
*natthi*).

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Paka-  
tūpanissayo:—utu<sup>3</sup> bhojanaṇ senāsanaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ  
deti . . . pe . . . saṅghaṇ bhindati. Utu<sup>3</sup> bhojanaṇ senā-  
sanaṇ saddhāya . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya-  
paccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> So K. (R. omits.) <sup>2</sup> K. pi ha ghaṭṭanā. B. pi hāṇ kaṭṭanā.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits utu.

<sup>4</sup> R. has no pe.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . sīlaṃ . . . kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ ueti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa<sup>2</sup> dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ:—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ kabalīṃkāraṃ āhāraṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbaya sotadhātuyaṃ saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa. . . . Vatthupurejātaṃ:—cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu arūpīnaṃ<sup>3</sup> dhammānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa<sup>4</sup> dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā . . . pe<sup>5</sup> . . . pacchimānaṃ . . .

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā arūpī cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā arūpī cetanā<sup>6</sup> vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.

<sup>2</sup> B. arūpi . . . arūpissa. K. rupi . . . rūpissa.

<sup>3</sup> S. rūpīnaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. arūpissa.

<sup>5</sup> Cf. p. 115 (āsevanavāro).

<sup>6</sup> B. has kaṭattā kamma; then omits next three sentences.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā arūpī cetanā cittasam-  
utthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammaṇaccayena paccayo. Nānā-  
khaṇikā arūpī cetanā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ kammaṇaccayena  
paccayo.

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā arūpī cetanā sam-  
yuttakānaṃ<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ  
kammaṇaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā<sup>2</sup> arūpī cetanā  
vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇacca-  
yena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa vipākapaṇaccayena  
paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Rūpī<sup>3</sup> dhammo rūpissa dhammassa āhārapaṇaccayena  
paccayo.

Kaḷaṇḍikāro āhāro imaṣṣa kāyassa āhārapaṇaccayena pac-  
cayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa āhārapaṇaccayena  
paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Rūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa indriyapaṇaccayena  
paccayo.

Rūpaṇivitaṇḍriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ indriyapaṇaccayena pac-  
cayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .

Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaṃ  
kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaṇaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa indriyapaṇaccayena  
paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

8. Rūpī ca arūpī ca . . . arūpissa<sup>4</sup> . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. *has* vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammaḥ.

<sup>2</sup> B. *inserts* sahaṇātā *and finishes foregoing sentence over again twice.*

<sup>3</sup> B. sarūpī.

<sup>4</sup> K. rūpissa. Cf. p. 116, § 8.

Cakkhundriyañ ca cakkhuviññāṇaṇ ca cakkhuviññāṇa-sahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Kāy-indriyañ ca . . . pe . . .

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṇ*).

\*2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātaṇ:—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu arūpīnaṇ khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ cakkhāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu arūpīnaṇ khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa<sup>1</sup> dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā arūpino khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpī khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Rūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajātaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . (*yāva asaṇṇasattā*). Kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpaḷivitindriyaṇ kaṭattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātaṇ:—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu arūpīnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ:—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṇkāraṇ āhāraṇ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā . . . pe . . . dibbāya sotadhātuyā . . . pe . . . rūpāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . .

kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu arūpīnaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī<sup>1</sup> dhammo arūpissa<sup>1</sup> dhammassa . . .

Arūpī eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . pe . . .  
dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā arūpino khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā arūpino khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa ca . . .

Arūpī eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . .  
dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

7. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā rūpissa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajātā arūpino khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā ca kabalīṅkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā ca rūpa-jīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā arūpissa<sup>2</sup> . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto cakkhuvīññāṇasahagato eko khandho ca cakkhāyatanaṇ ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .  
Kāyaviññāṇasahagato arūpī eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . .  
. . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpī eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . pe . . .  
. . . dve . . . pe . . . natthipaccayena paccayo . . .  
vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tiṇi,  
ārammaṇe dve,  
adhipatiyā cattāri,

anantare ekaṇ,  
samanantare ekaṇ,  
sahajāte satta,

<sup>1</sup> B. omits this and three following paragraphs.

<sup>2</sup> B. rūpissa.

aññamaññe cha,  
 nissaye satta,  
 upanissaye dve,  
 purejāte ekaṃ,  
 pacchājāte ekaṃ,  
 āsevane ekaṃ,  
 •kamme tīṇi,  
 vipāke tīṇi,  
 āhāre cattāri,  
 evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.<sup>1</sup>

indriye cha,  
 jhāne tīṇi,  
 magge tīṇi,  
 sampayutte ekaṃ,  
 vippayutte dve,  
 atthiyā satta,  
 natthiyā ekaṃ,  
 vigate ekaṃ,  
 avigate satta :—

Anulomay nitthitaṃ.

1. Rūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . āhāra-, indriya-paccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-paccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, saha-jāta-, upanissaya-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa saha-jāta-, pacchā-jātā-, kammapaccayena paccayo.<sup>2</sup>

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa ca dhammassa saha-jāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

7. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā rūpissa dhammassa saha-jāta-, pacchājāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

8. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā arūpissa dhammassa saha-jāta-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,  
 nārammaṇe satta,  
 nādhīpatiyā satta,<sup>3</sup>  
 nānantare satta,  
 nasamanantare satta,  
 nasahajāte cha,<sup>4</sup>

na-aññamaññe cha,  
 nanissaye cha,  
 na-upanissaye satta,  
 napurejāte satta . . .  
 (saykhittay), . . .  
 namagge satta,

<sup>1</sup> B. and S. omit the two words.

<sup>2</sup> B. adds upanissaya || purejāta. ||

<sup>3</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> B. nava.

nasampayutte cha, <sup>1</sup>	nonatthiyā satta,
navippayutte pañca,	novigate satta,
no-atthiyā cattāri,	no-avigate cattāri :—

evaṇ gaṇetabbā.<sup>2</sup>

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	na-upanissaye tīpi,
tīpi,	sabbattha tīpi ;
nādhīpatiyā tīpi,	nasampayutte ekaṇ,
nānantare tīpi,	navippayutte ekaṇ,
nasamanantare tīpi,	nonatthiyā tīpi,
na-aññaṃamaññe ekaṇ,	novigate <sup>3</sup> tīpi :—

evaṇ gaṇetabbā.<sup>2</sup>

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve, adhipatiyā cattāri . .  
(*anulomamātikā kātābbā*) . . . avigate satta.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

RŪPI-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> B. pañca, omitting next clause.

<sup>2</sup> R. and S. omit the two words.

<sup>3</sup> R. no-avigate.

## LOKIYA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Lokaṇaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca lokaṇaṃ dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokaṇaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>1</sup> khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

4. Lokuttaraṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca lokuttaro dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttaraṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

5. Lokuttaraṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca lokaṇaṃ dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttare khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

6. Lokuttaraṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca lokaṇaṃ ca lokuttaro ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Lokuttaraṃ ekaṃ<sup>2</sup> . . . dve . . . pe . . .

7. Lokaṇaṃ ca lokuttaraṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca lokaṇaṃ dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttare khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭaṃ*) . . .

Hetuyā pañca,  
ārammaṇe dve,

adhipatīyā pañca,  
anantare dve,



samanantare dve,<sup>1</sup>  
 sahaḷāte pañca,<sup>2</sup>  
 aññamaññe dve,  
 nissaye pañca,  
 upanissaye dve,<sup>3</sup>  
 purejāte dve,  
 āsevane dve,  
 kamme pañca,  
 vipāke pañca,  
 āhāre pañca,<sup>4</sup>

indriye pañca,  
 jhāne pañca,  
 magge pañca,  
 sampayutte dve,  
 vippayutte pañca,<sup>5</sup>  
 atthiyā pañca,  
 natthiyā dve,  
 vigate dve,<sup>6</sup>  
 avigate pañca.

### Anulomaṇ nitthitaṇ.

1. Lokiyaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ lokiyaṇ<sup>7</sup> ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāra asaññasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saṅkhattaṇ*) . . .

Nahetuyā ekaṇ,  
 nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
 nādhipatīyā dve,  
 nānantare tīṇi,  
 nasamanantare tīṇi,<sup>8</sup>

na-aññamaññe tīṇi,  
 na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
 napurejāte cattāri,  
 napacchājāte pañca,  
 nāsevane pañca,

(*nāseranamūlake lokuttare suḷdhake arūpe vipāko ti niyāmetabbaṇ*).<sup>9</sup> *Arasesā pakatikā yeva*)

nakamme dve,  
 navipāke pañca,  
 nāhāre ekaṇ,

na-indriye ekaṇ,  
 najhāne ekaṇ,  
 namagge ekaṇ,

<sup>1</sup> B. and S. omit clause.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> S. dve.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits lokiyaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> B. saddhake arūpe vipāko tīṇi yāmetabbaṇ. S. su : arūpe vipāke tīṇi yāmetabbaṇ. R. vipāko tīṇi niyām°.

Cf. p. 138, § 1.

<sup>6</sup> S. dve.

<sup>7</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>8</sup> R. pañca.

<sup>9</sup> S. omits clause.

nasampayutte tīṇi,                      nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 navippayutte dve,<sup>1</sup>                      novigate tīṇi.  
    Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,                      nasampayutte tīṇi,  
 nādhīpatiyā dve (*nānantara-*                      navippayutte dve,  
   *• padūli paccaniyasadisā*<sup>2</sup>)                      nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 navipāke pañca,                      novigate tīṇi.  
    Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṃ, anantare ekaṃ . . .  
 (*saykhittaṃ*) . . . avigate ekaṃ.  
    Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccasārasadisā*).<sup>3</sup>

[*Anulomaṃ*.]

1. Lokiyaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā lokiyo dhammo uppajjati  
 hetupaccayā.

Lokiyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā . . . (*saykhittaṃ*) . . .  
 ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā citta-  
 samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. Vatthuṃ  
 paccayā lokiyā khandhā.

2. Lokiyaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā lokuttaro . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā lokuttarā khandhā.

3. Lokiyaṃ . . . lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca . . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā lokuttarā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā  
 cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

4. Lokuttaraṃ dhammaṃ paccayā lokuttaro . . . (*tīṇi*).

7. Lokiyaṃ ca lokuttaraṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā lokiyo  
 . . . hetupaccayā.

Lokuttare khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭ-  
 ṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S. ekaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> K. anantarapadā paṭhamasarisā. B. anantarepadā  
 paṭhamasadisā. S. anantarapadā paṭhamasarisā.

<sup>3</sup> S. paccayavāro°.

8. Lokiyaṇ ca lokuttaraṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā lokuttaro dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttaraṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

9. Lokiyaṇ ca . . . lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā . . .

Lokuttaraṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Lokuttare khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . (*saṅkhittayaḥ*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe cattāri,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare cattāri,  
samanantare cattāri,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cattāri,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye cattāri,  
purejāte cattāri,  
āsevane cattāri,

kamme nava,  
vipāke nava . . . (*saṅkhittayaḥ*) . . .  
magge nava,  
sampayutte cattāri,  
vippayutte nava,  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā cattāri,  
vigate cattāri,<sup>1</sup>  
avigate nava.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

1. Lokiyaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā lokiyo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ lokiyaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . (*yāva asañña-sattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ, vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukā lokiyaṇ khandhā, vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saṅkhittayaḥ*).

Nahetuyā ekaṇ,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā cattāri,  
nānantare tīṇi . . . (*saṅ-*  
*khittayaḥ*) . . .

na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte cattāri,  
napaccajāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

(*lokuttare arūpe ripākaṇ ti niyāmetabbaṇ*<sup>2</sup>),

<sup>1</sup> B. omits *ela*use. <sup>2</sup> So also R., B. and S. Cf. p. 136, n. 9.

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
nājhāne ekaṃ,

namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte dve,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaṃ nitṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nasampayutte tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā cattāri<sup>1</sup> (*nāman-* navippayutte dve,  
*tarapadādi paccaniyasadisā*), nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
navipāke nava, novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ nitṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe<sup>2</sup> ekaṃ, anantare ekaṃ, avigate ekaṃ.

Paccaniyānulomaṃ nitṭhitaṃ.

1. Lokaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .  
pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Lokuttaraṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho lokuttaro . . .

Lokuttaraṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .  
pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . (*Saṃsaṭṭhāro ekaṃ vitthāretabbo  
saha gaṇanāhi dve paṇhā. Sampayuttarāro saṃsaṭṭhāra-*  
*sadisso*.)

[Anulomaṃ.]

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Lokiyā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. insert *nānantare tīṇi*, adding *nasamanantara-padādi*, etc.

<sup>2</sup> B. *nahetuyā āram°*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *Lokiyakhandhānaṃ citta°*.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati. Jhānā . . . pe . . . Ariyā gotrabhuṃ<sup>1</sup> paccavekkhanti, vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhita-kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . lokiye khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti, cetopariyañāṇena lokiyacittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānāti, ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāya-viññāṇassa, lokiyā khandhā iddhiyidhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṃsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa . . .

Nibbānaṃ maggassa phulassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhabhivā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānaṃ āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā cetopariyañāṇena lokuttaracittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānanti. Lokuttarā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṃsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati : —dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā

<sup>1</sup> B. gotrabhū.

. . . pe . . . sekha<sup>1</sup> gotrabhuṃ garuṃ katvā . . . pe . . .  
 vodānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe  
 . . . vatthuṃ lokiye khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinan-  
 dati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Saha-  
 jātādhipati:—lokiyādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ  
 cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:  
 —nibbānaṃ maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.  
 Saha-jātādhipati:—lokuttarādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ  
 adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:  
 —ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ, phalaṃ, nib-  
 bānaṃ<sup>2</sup> garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti; nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa  
 vodānassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Saha-jātādhipati:—  
 lokuttarādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipati-  
 paccayena paccayo.

6. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca . . .

Saha-jātādhipati:—lokuttarādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ  
 khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipati-  
 paccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā lokiyā kandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchi-  
 mānaṃ lokiyānaṃ khandhānaṃ . . . pe . . . anulomaṃ  
 gotrabhussa anulomaṃ vodānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Gotrabhū maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassa,<sup>3</sup> anulomaṃ phala-  
 samāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇā-  
 yatanaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> K., R. and B. sekka. S. sekho.

<sup>2</sup> K. and S. omit nibbānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> S. gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa. K. and S. gotrabhu.

Purimā purimā lokuttarā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimaṃ lokuttarānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Magge phalassa, phalaṃ phalassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Phalaṃ vutthānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa samanantara-paccayena paccayo . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo (*pañca pañhā*,<sup>1</sup> *ghaṭanā natthi*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*dve*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—lokiyaṃ saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . vipassanaṃ uppādeti, abhiññaṃ uppādeti, samāpattiṃ uppādeti; mānaṃ jappeti, diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti; lokiyaṃ sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati. Lokiyā saddhā . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . senāsanaṃ lokiyāya saddhāya . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kusalākusalaṃ kammaṃ vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaṃ<sup>3</sup> paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo, . . . pe . . . catutthassa maggassa parikammaṃ catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .<sup>4</sup> Pakatūpanissayo:—paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Tatiyo maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .<sup>4</sup> Pakatūpanissayo:—ariyā maggaṃ upanissāya anuppannaṃ samāpattiṃ<sup>5</sup> uppā-

<sup>1</sup> S. pañcarihaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> R. has no hiatus.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits this word.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

<sup>5</sup> S. anuppannasamā<sup>o</sup>

denti, uppannaṃ samāpajjanti ; saṅkhāre aniccato<sup>1</sup> dukkhato anattato vipassanti, tesāṃ maggo . . . pe . . . tñānā-  
tñānakosallassa phalasamāpattiyā kāyikassa sukhassa  
upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato<sup>2</sup> . . . pe . . . dāmanassaṃ uppijati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthupurejātaṃ cak-  
khāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu lokiyānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejāta-  
paccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu<sup>3</sup> lokuttarānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo . . .

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā lokiyā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Pacchājātā lokuttarā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā lokiyā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ lokiyānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. continue tñānāthānato sattassa upani ||  
|| phalasamāpattiyā, etc. S. continues tñānāthānākosallassa  
upanissaya.

<sup>2</sup> R., B. and S. omit last two words.

<sup>3</sup> Preceded in R. by vatthu purejātaṃ ||.



Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa anulomaṇ vodānassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Gotrabhu<sup>1</sup> maggassa vodānaṇ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa kamma-paccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā lokiyā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ kamma-paccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā lokiyā cetanā vipākānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā lokuttarā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kamma-paccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā lokuttarā cetanā vipākānaṇ lokuttarānaṇ<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṇ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Lokuttarā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

6. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca . . .

Lokuttarā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpānaṇ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa vipākappa-paccayena paccayo.

Vipāko lokiyo eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ<sup>3</sup> vipākappa-paccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭi-sandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa vipākappa-paccayena paccayo . . . (tīṇi).

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> K. and S. °bhu.    <sup>2</sup> B. omits.    <sup>3</sup> R. adds cittasamu

Lokiyā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

(*Paṭisandhikkhaṇo*<sup>1</sup> *kātabbo*.) Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattē rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Lokiyo<sup>2</sup> dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ, lokuttare tīṇi*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*lokiye ekaṃ, lokuttare tīṇi*).

1. Lokiyo dhammassa lokiyassa dhammassa sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ, lokuttare eko*).

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā lokiyā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo, vatthu khandhānaṃ vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ, vatthu lokiyānaṃ khandhānaṃ vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā lokiyā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vip̐payuttapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> K. (*paṭisandhi kātabbā*).

<sup>2</sup> B. *omits this and next section (five lines)*.

Purejātaṇ vatthu lokuttarānaṇ khandhānaṇ vippayutta-paccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ. Sahajātā lokuttarā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā lokuttarā khandhā purejātassa . . .<sup>1</sup>

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa atthipaccayeria paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajāto lokiyo eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānānaṇ ca . . . (*yāva asaṅṇasattā*). Purejātaṇ :— cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ . . . (*purejātasadisāṇ*<sup>2</sup>). Vatthu lokiyānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā lokiyā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Purejātaṇ vatthu lokuttarānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .<sup>3</sup>

Lokuttaro eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ. Sahajātā lokuttarā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā lokuttarā khandhā . . .<sup>4</sup>

6. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca . . .

Lokuttaro eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasam-

<sup>1</sup> *As under 1.*

<sup>2</sup> *B. has purejātaṇ saha cakkhuṇ vatthuṇ purejātasadisāṇ.*

<sup>3</sup> *B. inserts purejātaṇ vatthuṇ lokuttarānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi || Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa ||.*

<sup>4</sup> *As under 1.*

uṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

7. Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā lokiyassa . . .

Sahajātañ, pacchajātañ<sup>1</sup> āhārañ indriyañ. Sahajātā lokuttarā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutṭhānānañ rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā<sup>2</sup> lokuttarā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutṭhānānañ rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā lokuttarā khandhā ca kabalīṅkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā lokuttarā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā lokuttaraṃssa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātañ, purejātañ. Sahajāto lokuttaro eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannañ khandhānañ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . natthipaccayena paccayo . . . vigatapaccayena paccayo . . . avigata paccayena paccayo.<sup>3</sup>

Hetuyā cattāri,  
ārammaṇe<sup>4</sup> tiṇi,  
adhipatiyā cattāri,  
anantare cattāri,  
samanantare cattāri,<sup>5</sup>  
sahajāte pañca,  
aññamaññe dve,  
nissaye satta,  
upanissaye cattāri,  
purejāte dve,  
pacchajāte dve,  
āsevane dve,

kamme cattāri,  
vipāke cattāri,  
āhāre cattāri,<sup>6</sup>  
indriye cattāri,  
jhāne<sup>7</sup> cattāri,  
magge cattāri,  
sampayutte dve,  
vippayutte tiṇi,  
atthiyā satta,  
natthiyā cattāri,  
vigate cattāri,  
avigate satta.

Anulomañ niṭṭhitañ.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.      <sup>2</sup> R. 'and B. omit sentence. Cf. p. 146, § 7.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. sārammaṇe.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>6</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>7</sup> S. omits last two clauses.



nasampayutte dve,                      nonatthiyā cattāri,  
navippayutte dve,                      novigate cattāri.

    Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

    Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe tīṇi, adhipatiyā cattāri . . .  
(*anulomamātikā kātabbā*) . . . avigate satta.

    Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

    LOKIYA-DUKAṆAṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[XIII.]

KENACI-VIÑÑEYYA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Kenaci viññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā,<sup>1</sup> . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

2. Kenaci viññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . .<sup>2</sup> upādā rūpaṃ.

3. Kenaci viññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo ca kenaci naviññeyyo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandhā<sup>3</sup> . . . pe . . .

4. Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ . . . kenaci naviññeyyo . . .

Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandhā<sup>4</sup> . . . pe . . .

5. Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ dhammaṃ . . . kenaci viññeyyo . . .

Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā tayo khandhā . . . pe<sup>5</sup> . . .

---

<sup>1</sup> B. khandhā.

<sup>2</sup> *As in 1.*

<sup>3</sup> B. naviññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ. *Finish as in 1.*

<sup>4</sup> B. naviññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhā. *Finish as in 1.*

<sup>5</sup> *As in 1.*

6. Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ . . . kenaci viññeyyo ca . . .

Kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandhā . . .  
pe<sup>1</sup> . . .

7. Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ca kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo . . . hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ca kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ca ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . .<sup>1</sup>

8. Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ca . . . kenaci naviññeyyo . . .

Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ca kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ca ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandhā . . .  
pe . . .<sup>2</sup>

9. Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ca kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo ca kenaci naviññeyyo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaṃ ca kenaci naviññeyyaṃ ca ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . .<sup>1</sup>

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava . . . (*saṅkhittā*) . . .  
avigate nava.

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetuyā nava, nārammaṇe nava . . . (*saṅkhittā*) . . .  
novigate nava. (*Evāṃ cattāri pi gaṇanā paripunnā.*)<sup>3</sup>

(*Sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saṃsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi evaṃ vitthāretabbā ; paccayavāre vatthu ca pañcāyatanā ca dassetabbā<sup>4</sup> ; yathā yathā labbhati taṃ taṃ kātabbā.*)<sup>5</sup>

1. Kenaci viññeyyo dhammo kenaci viññeyyassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As in 1.

<sup>2</sup> As in 1. B. has here *saṅkhittā*, eliding remainder of *Anulomaṃ*.

<sup>3</sup> K. and S. omit this sentence.

<sup>4</sup> R. °āyatanāni ca dassetabbāni.

<sup>5</sup> K., B. and S. omit last three words. K. has *labbhati*.



Kenaci viññeyyā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ  
cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.  
. . . (*paṭisandhi saṅkhittaṇ*).

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava . . . (*saṅkhittaṇ*) . . .  
avigate nava.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Nahetuyā<sup>1</sup> nava, novigate nava.

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

*Evay cattāri pi gāṇanā paripuṇṇā.*<sup>2</sup>

KENACI-VIÑÑEYYA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> B. hetupaccayā.

<sup>2</sup> S. gāṇanā (*sic*) puṇṇā.

[XIV.]

ĀSAVA-DUKAṆ.]

[*Anulomay.*]

1. Āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaṃ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo. Diṭṭhāsavaṃ paṭicca kāmāsavo avijjāsavo. Avijjāsavaṃ paṭicca kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavo.<sup>1</sup> Bhavāsavaṃ paṭicca avijjāsavo. Diṭṭhāsavaṃ paṭicca avijjāsavo. (*Ekkekamhi<sup>2</sup> cakkay kātabbay.*)

2. Āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca no-āsavo<sup>3</sup> dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā<sup>4</sup> khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

3. Āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaṃ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā ca khandhā<sup>5</sup> cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . (*cakkay bandhitabbay*).

4. No-āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

---

<sup>1</sup> K., B. and S. omit second and third sentences.

<sup>2</sup> S. ekakamhi. R. ekekampi.

<sup>3</sup> S. has nāsav° nearly always, occasionally no-āsav°. R. has nvāsav°.

<sup>4</sup> R. āsavasampay°, here only.

<sup>5</sup> B. sampayuttakaṃ ca khandhaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

5. No-āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavo . . .

No-āsave khandhe paṭicca [cattāro<sup>1</sup>] āsavā.

6. No-āsavaṃ . . . āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

No-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca<sup>2</sup> paṭicca tayo khandhā āsavā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . (*cakkaṃ bandhitabbā*).

7. Āsavaṃ ca no-āsavaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaṃ bandhitabbā*).

8. Āsavaṃ ca no-āsavaṃ ca . . . no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca āsavo ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

9. Āsavaṃ ca no-āsavaṃ ca . . . āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . .

No-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca kāmāsavaṃ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ, dve . . . (*cakkaṃ, saykhittā*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
sabbattha nava ;<sup>3</sup>

vipāke ekaṃ,  
āhāre nava,  
avigate nava.

Anulomaṃ nitṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccaniyaṃ.*]

4. No-āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca no-āsavo dhammo uppajjati na hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ no-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ, . . . pe . . . dve . . .

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. omit.

<sup>2</sup> K. inserts vatthuṃ ca.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits clause.

pe . . . Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe<sup>1</sup> khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

5. No-āsavaṃ . . . āsavo . . . nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsaḥagata uddhaccasaḥagata khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsaḥagato uddhaccasaḥagato moho.

2. Āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca no-āsavo dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavaṃ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

4. No-āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca no-āsavo . . .

No-āsave khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca dhammaṃ . . . no-āsavo . . .

Āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*) . . .

Nahetuyā dve,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme tīṇi,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
najhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte nava,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.<sup>2</sup>

Paccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,<sup>3</sup>

na-aññamaññe tīṇi,<sup>3</sup>  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

<sup>1</sup> K. ahetukapp°. B. ahetukaṃ paṭi°.

<sup>2</sup> K. nava.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits clause.

nakamme tīṇi,	navippayutte nava,
navipāke nava,	nonatthiyā tīṇi, <sup>1</sup>
nasampayutte tīṇi,	novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe <sup>2</sup>	magge ekaṃ,
dve,	vigate ekaṃ, <sup>3</sup>
anantare dve,	avigate ekaṃ. <sup>4</sup>
vipāke ekaṃ,	

Paccaniyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

(*Sahajātarāro paṭiccarārasadiso.*)

Āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā āsavo dhammo uppajjati  
hetupaccayā . . . (*āsavamūlakaṃ tīṇi paṭiccasadisā*).

4. No-āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasam-  
utthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭi-  
sandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuṃ paccayā  
kandhā; . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasam-  
utthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ; vatthuṃ pac-  
cayā no-āsavaṃ khandhā.

5. No-āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā āsavo . . .

No-āsavaṃ khandhe paccayā āsavaṃ, vatthuṃ paccayā āsavaṃ.

6. No-āsavaṃ . . . āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā . . .

No-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā āsavaṃ<sup>5</sup>  
ca cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .  
Vatthuṃ paccayā āsavaṃ sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Āsavaṃ ca no-āsavaṃ ca dhammaṃ . . . āsavo . . .

Kāmāsavaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā diṭṭhā-  
savo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkay*) . . . kāmāsavaṃ ca vatthuṃ  
ca paccayā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkay*).

8. Āsavaṃ ca no-āsavaṃ ca . . . no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca āsavaṃ ca paccayā tayo  
kandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ, . . . pe . . . dve

<sup>1</sup> K. nava.

<sup>2</sup> B. nāram°.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> B. and S. nava. R. dve.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits.

. . . pe . . . Āsavaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā no-āsavaṇ khandhā.

9. Āsavaṇ ca no-āsavaṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā<sup>1</sup> uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

No-āsavaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca kāmāsavaṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . (*cakkaṇ*) . . . Kāmāsavaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo saṇpayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaṇ, saṇkhittaṇ*).

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . . (*saṇkhittaṇ*), . . . vipāke ekaṇ, avigate nava.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

4. No-āsavaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā no-āsavo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ<sup>2</sup> no-āsavaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayo tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . (*ahetukapaṭisaṇḍhi yāra asaṇṇasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ . . . <sup>3</sup> vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukā no-āsavaṇ khandhā.

5. No-āsavaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā āsavo . . .

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Nahetuyā dve,

nārammaṇe tīṇi,

nādhīpatiyā nava,

nakamme tīṇi,

evaṇ sabbe gaṇaṇā gaṇetabbā.

navippayutte nava,

nonatthiyā tīṇi,

novigate tīṇi :—

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Nissayaavāro paccayaavārasaṇiso.*)

1. Āsavaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsaṭṭho āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> S. dhammo (*verb elided*).

<sup>2</sup> S. ahetu.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits and has no hiatus.

Kāmāsavaṇ saṃsaṭṭho diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo, . . . (*cakkhaṇ, saṃkhiṭṭaṇ*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
sabbattha nava ;

vipāke ekaṇ,  
avigate nava.

Nahetuyā dve,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,<sup>1</sup>  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme tīpi,  
navipāke nava,  
najhāne ekaṇ,  
namagge ekaṇ,<sup>2</sup>  
navippayutte nava . . .

(*gaṇanā pi sampayuttarāro pi saṃsaṭṭharārasadisā*).

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa hetupaccayena paccayo. Bhavāsavo avijjāsavassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . . . (*cakkhaṇ*).

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Āsavā hetū sampayuttakāṇaṇ khandhāṇaṇ cittasam-utṭhānānaṇ ca rūpāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa . . .

Kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa sampayuttakāṇaṇ ca khandhāṇaṇ cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā hetū sampayuttakāṇaṇ khandhāṇaṇ cittasam-utṭhānānaṇ ca rūpāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭi-sandhi*).

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā<sup>3</sup> hetū sampayuttakāṇaṇ āsavāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā hetū sampayuttakāṇaṇ āsavāṇaṇ<sup>4</sup> cittasam-utṭhānānaṇ ca rūpāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. nāsavo hetu.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. khandhāṇaṇ.

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhamma no-āsavassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Āsavā ca no-āsavā ca hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Āsave ārabbhā āsavā uppajjanti.

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Āsave ārabbhā no-āsavā khandhā uppajjanti.

3. Āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Āsave ārabbhā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena<sup>1</sup> paccayo.

No-āsavaṃ khandhaṃ ārabbhā<sup>2</sup> dānaṃ . . . sīlaṃ . . . uposathakammaṃ . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭha-hitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā<sup>3</sup> no-āsave pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ no-āsave khandhe aniccato . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti, cetopariyaññāna no-āsavacittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānāti, ākāśānañcāyatanāṃ viññānañcāyatanassa ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanāṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ kāyaviññānaṃ no-āsavā khandhā iddhiyidhaññānaṃ cetopariyaññānaṃ pubbenivāsānussetiññānaṃ yathākammūpa-gaṇānaṃ anāgaṭaṃsaññānaṃ āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. No āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Dānaṃ datvā taṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā āsavā

K. hetu°. S. āhāra. <sup>2</sup> S. and R. omit last three words.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits Ariyā.



uppajjanti, sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . uposathakammaṃ . . .  
jhānaṃ . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . no-āsave khandhe  
assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba āsavā uppajjanti.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Dānaṃ deti . . . (*dutiyaagamanā*). No-āsave khandhe  
assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca  
kandhā uppajjanti.

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . āsavassa . . .

Āsāve ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabba āsavā uppaj-  
janti.

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . no-āsavassa . . .

Āsāve ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabba no-āsavā  
kandhā uppajjanti.

9. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ca no-āsavassa  
ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Āsāve ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabba āsavā ca  
sampayuttakā ca kandhā uppajjanti.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa adhipatipacca-  
yena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—āsāve garuṃ katvā āsavā uppajjanti  
. . . (*tīṇi*<sup>1</sup>; *ārammaṇasādisā garukārammaṇā kātābbā*).

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—  
dānaṃ . . . sīlaṃ . . . uposathakammaṃ . . . pubbe . . .  
Ariyā maggā . . . phalaṃ . . . nibbānaṃ garuṃ . . . Nib-  
bānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa<sup>2</sup> maggassa phalassa adhipati-  
paccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . .  
pe . . . no-āsāve khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti; taṃ  
garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati ditthi uppajjati. Saha-jātā-  
dhipati:—no-āsāvādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ kandhānaṃ  
cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ<sup>3</sup> adhipatipaccayena  
paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> K. omits *tīṇi*.

<sup>2</sup> K. and S. *vodānaṃ*.

<sup>3</sup> S. *has* adhipatikhandhānaṃ.

Ārammaṇādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammaṇādhīpati :—dānaṃ . . . pe . . . no-āsava khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati ; taṃ garuṃ katvā āsavā uppajjanti. Saha-jātādhīpati :—no-āsavādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ āsavānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati . . .<sup>1</sup> taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Saha-jātādhīpati :—no-āsavādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsavānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati :—āsava ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . āsavā uppajjanti<sup>3</sup> . . . (*tīṇi garukārammaṇā*).

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā āsavā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>4</sup> pacchimānaṃ no-āsavānaṃ<sup>5</sup> khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āsavā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>4</sup> pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā no-āsavā khandhā pacchimānaṃ . . . Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā no-āsavā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

<sup>1</sup> As under 5.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. above, § 5.

<sup>3</sup> K. and S. diṭṭhi uppajjati.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

<sup>5</sup> K. sampayuttakānaṃ.

Purimā purimā no-āsavā khandhā pacchimānaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup>

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammiassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . saha-jāta-, . . . (*nava*) . . . aññamañña-, . . . (*nava*) nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*)<sup>2</sup> . . . (*Vatthu ca dassetabbaṃ*)<sup>3</sup> . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—āsavā āsavānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo ; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti ; mānaṃ jappeti diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti ; sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . senāsaṇaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati. Saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsaṇaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti ; sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati ; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsaṇaṃ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya<sup>4</sup> upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, . . . pe<sup>5</sup> . . . sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . senāsaṇaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati<sup>6</sup> . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati ; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsaṇaṃ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya<sup>4</sup> upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

<sup>1</sup> *As under 3.*

<sup>3</sup> *B. vibhajitabbaṃ.*

<sup>5</sup> *As under 5.*

<sup>2</sup> *S. pañca.*

<sup>4</sup> *R. rāgassa patthanāya.*

<sup>6</sup> *B. mānājappeti (sic).*

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa purejāta-paccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ, vatthupurejātaṇ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ:—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ . . . (*evaṇ vitthāre-tabbā*) . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa purejāta-paccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaṇ:—cakkhāyatanaṇ cak-khuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu no-āsavānaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ, vatthupurejātaṇ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ:—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati, taiṇ ārabba āsavā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṇ:—vatthu āsavānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . . paccayo.<sup>1</sup>

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ . . .<sup>2</sup> taiṇ ārabba āsavā ca sampayuttaka ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṇ:—vatthu āsavānaṇ ca sampayuttakānaṇ ca khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa pacchājāta-paccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā āsavā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Pacchājātā no-āsavā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā no-āsavassa . . .

Pacchājātā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ava*).

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa kamma-paccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. *omits to p. 165, § 1.*

<sup>2</sup> *As under 5.*

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā no-āsavā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇipaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—no-āsavā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇipaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ āsavānaṃ kammaṇipaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

No-āsavā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsavānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇipaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa vipākāpaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ*) . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo.

No-āsavā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabalīṇkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo . . . āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ āsavānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

No-āsavā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsavānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

No-āsavā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*), jhāna-, . . . (*tīṇi*), magga-, . . . (*navā*), sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*navā*).

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa vippayutta-paccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā āsavā cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ.<sup>1</sup> Sahajātā no-āsavā khandhā cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ cak-khāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu no-āsavānaṇ khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā no-āsavā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Purejātaṇ vatthu āsavānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

Purejātaṇ vatthu āsavānaṇ sampayuttakānaṇ ca khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavo ca . . . dhammā no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā<sup>2</sup> cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay*<sup>3</sup>).

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā āsavā sampayutta-

<sup>1</sup> K. and S. omit.

<sup>2</sup> S. sampayuttakānaṇ khandhanaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> Cf. p. 153, § 1.

kānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

Kāmāsavo ditṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajāto no-āsavo eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ . . . (*yāva asaṇṇasattā*). Purejātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanāṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanāṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu no-āsavānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā no-āsavā<sup>2</sup> khandhā purejātassa . . .<sup>1</sup> Kabaḷiykūro āhāro imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvit-indriyaṃ kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. No āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajātā no āsavā khandhā āsavānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā āsavā uppajjanti.<sup>3</sup>

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ.<sup>1</sup> Sahajāto no-āsavo eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ āsavānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay*).

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto kāmāsavo ca no-āsavā<sup>5</sup> sampayuttakā ca khandhā ditṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay*) . . . Kāmāsavo ca vatthu ca ditṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . no-āsavassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. inserts vatthuṃ āsavānaṃ atthip.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits.

<sup>5</sup> B. sahajāto sahasavo sampay°, etc. R. omits no-āsavā.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits clause.



3. Āsavo dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejāta-, . . . pacchājāta-, . . . kamma-, . . . āhāra-, . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.<sup>2</sup>

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.<sup>3</sup>

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

9. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava,	sabbattha nava;
nārammaṇe nava,	novigate nava.
nādhīpatiyā nava,	

Paccaniyaṇ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	sabbattha satta; <sup>4</sup>
satta,	namagge satta,
nādhīpatiyā satta,	nasampayutte tīṇi, <sup>5</sup>
nānantare satta,	navippayutte satta,
nasamanantare satta,	nonatthiyā satta,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,	novigate satta.
na-upanissaye satta,	

Anulomapaccaniyaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . .  
(*anulomapadā paripuṇṇā*) . . . avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaṇ.

ĀSAVA-DUKAṆ NITṬHITAṆ.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits last clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. inserts *pacchājāta*°. K. inserts *purejāta*°.

<sup>4</sup> K. and S. omit clause.

<sup>5</sup> K. and B. satta.



[XVI.]

## ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.

*Anulomaṇ.*]

1. Āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

(a) Āsavasampayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

2. Āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

(b) Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ. Domanassasahagata [vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata<sup>1</sup>] khandhe paṭicca moho cittasamutthānaṇ ca || rūpaṇ.

3. Āsavasampayuttaṇ . . . āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . .

(c) Āsavasampayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . Domanassasahagataṇ [vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ<sup>1</sup>] ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve . . .

4. Āsavavippayuttaṇ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

(d) Āsavavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . dve . . . Domanassahagataṇ vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ<sup>3</sup> mohaṇ paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte

<sup>1</sup> R., B. and S. omit last two compounds.

<sup>2</sup> As in (c).

<sup>3</sup> So also R., B. and S.

paṭicca ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ ; dve . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

5. Āsavavippayuttaṃ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

(e) Domanassasahagataṃ vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhacca-sahagataṃ<sup>1</sup> mohaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

6 Āsavavippayuttaṃ . . . āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

(f) Domanassasahagataṃ vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhacca-sahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

7. Āsavasampayuttaṃ ca āsavavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavasampayutto . . .

(g) Domanassasahagataṃ vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhacca-sahagataṃ<sup>2</sup> ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttaṃ ca āsavavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

(h) Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Domanassasahagataṃ vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Āsavasampayuttaṃ ca āsavavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

(i) Domanassasahagataṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup>

1. Āsavasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>4</sup>

2. Āsavasampayuttaṃ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Domanassasahagataṃ vicikicchāsahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe paṭicca moho.

3. Āsavasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits this compound only.

<sup>2</sup> So also B.

<sup>3</sup> As in (g).

<sup>4</sup> As in (a).

Domanassasahagataṃ . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . .

4. Āsavavippayuttaṃ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Āsavavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā,  
. . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca  
vatthu, vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā.

5. Āsavavippayuttaṃ . . . āsavaśampayutto . . .

Domanassasahagataṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>2</sup>

7. Āsavaśampayuttaṃ ca āsavavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ  
paṭicca āsavaśampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapac-  
cayā.

Domanassasahagataṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup>

1. Āsavaśampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavaśampayutto  
dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Āsavavippayuttaṃ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Āsavavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā  
cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Domanassasaha-  
gataṃ vicikicchāśahagataṃ uddhaccasahagataṃ<sup>4</sup> mohaṃ  
paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.<sup>5</sup> Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . .  
pe . . .; mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ  
upādā rūpaṃ.

5. Āsavavippayuttaṃ . . . āsavaśampayutto . . .

Domanassasahagataṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup>

6. Āsavavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavaśampayutto  
ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.

Domanassasahagataṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>6</sup>

7. Āsavaśampayuttaṃ ca āsavavippayuttaṃ ca dham-  
maṃ . . .

Domanassasahagataṃ . . .<sup>3</sup>

8. Āsavaśampayuttaṃ ca āsavavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Āsavaśampayutte khandhe ca . . . pe . . .<sup>7</sup>

9. Āsavaśampayuttaṃ ca āsavavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ

<sup>1</sup> *As in (c).*

<sup>2</sup> *As in (e).*

<sup>3</sup> *As in (g).*

<sup>4</sup> *R. and B. omit last two compounds.*

<sup>5</sup> *B. has instead sampayuttakā khandhā.*

<sup>6</sup> *As in 4 (one sentence).*

<sup>7</sup> *As in (h).*

paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā  
up pajjanti adhipatipaccayā.

Domanassasahagataṃ [vicikicchāsaḥagataṃ uddhacca-  
saḥagataṃ] ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca tayo . . .<sup>1</sup>  
dve . . . (*evaṃ sabbe paccayā vittharetabbā, saṅkhittā*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe cha,  
adhipatīyā nava,  
anantare cha,  
samanantare cha,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye cha,  
purejāte cha,  
āsevane cha,<sup>2</sup>  
kamme nava,

vipāke ekaṃ,  
āhāre nava,  
indriye nava,  
jhāne nava,  
magge nava,  
sampayutte cha,  
vippayutte nava,  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā cha,  
vigate cha,<sup>2</sup>  
avigate nava.

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.<sup>3</sup>

2. Āsavasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavavippayutto  
dhammo up pajjati nahetupaccayā,

Vicikicchāsaḥagate uddhaccasaḥagate khandhe paṭicca  
vicikicchāsaḥagato uddhaccasaḥagato moho.

4. Āsavavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavavippayutto  
dhammo up pajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ āsavavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo  
kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*ahetuka-  
paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*).

2. Āsavasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavavippayutto  
dhammo up pajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ  
rūpaṃ.

4. Āsavavippayuttaṃ . . . nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavavippayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ

<sup>1</sup> As in 4. R., B, and S. omit vicikicchā° uddhacca°.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. and S. omit this title.

rūpaṇ. Domanassasahagataṇ vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ<sup>1</sup> mohaṇ paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, . . . pe . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Āsavasampayuttaṇ ca āsavavippayuttaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇa-paccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohaṇ ca paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

1. Āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhīpatipaccayā . . . (*saṅkhittaṇ*) . . . napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe āsavasampayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

2. Āsavasampayuttaṇ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca moho. Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

3. Āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca ; dve . . .

4. Āsavavippayuttaṇ . . . napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe āsavavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Āsavavippayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Domanassasahagataṇ vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ mohaṇ paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. (*Paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*.)

5. Āsavavippayuttaṇ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ mohaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Āsavasampayuttaṇ ca āsavavippayuttaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> So also R. and B.

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavavippayutto . . . napurejātapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca citta-samutthānaṇ rūpaṇ. Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca citta-samutthānaṇ rūpaṇ ; dve . . . pe . . .

. . . napacchājātapaccayā . . . (*nara*<sup>1</sup>), nāsevanapaccayā . . . (*nara*<sup>1</sup>).

1. Āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

4. Āsavavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Āsavavippayutte khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā<sup>2</sup> cetanā.

5. Āsavavippayuttaṇ . . . āsavasampayutto . . . nakammapaccayā.

Domanassasahagataṇ vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ mohaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā . . . navipākapaccayā . . . pe . . . nāhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā . . . najhānapaccayā . . . namaggapaccayā . . . nasampayuttapaccayā . . . navippayuttapaccayā . . . (*cha*<sup>1</sup>) . . . nonatthiyāpaccayā . . . novigatapaccayā . . .

Nahetuyā dve,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,<sup>2</sup>  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,

napurejāte satta,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,  
nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṇ,

<sup>1</sup> S., K. and B. omit.

<sup>2</sup> R. vippay°. S. naññamañṇe tīṇi.



na-indriye ekaṇ,	navippayutte cha,
najhāne ekaṇ, <sup>1</sup>	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
namagge ekaṇ,	novigate tīṇi.
nasampayutte tīṇi,	
Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.	

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	nasampayutte tīṇi,
tīṇi,	navippayutte cattāri,
napurejāte cha,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
navipāke nava,	novigate tīṇi.
Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.	

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	āhāre dve,
dve,	magge ekaṇ,
anantare dve,	sampayutte dve,
samanantare dve, <sup>2</sup>	vippayutte dve,
kamme dve, <sup>3</sup>	vigate dve, <sup>4</sup>
vipāke ekaṇ,	avigate dve.
Paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.	

(*Sahajātarāro paṭiccarārasadisō.*)

1. Āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccarārasadisā*).

4. Āsavavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .

Āsavavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . .<sup>5</sup> Domanassasahagataṇ vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ mohaṇ pac-cayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> K., B. and S. omit clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> R. and S. omit clause.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits next fifteen lines.

Vatthun paccayā<sup>1</sup> āsavavippayuttā khandhā; vatthun paccayā domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Āsavavippayuttan . . . paccayā āsavasampayutto . . .

Vatthun paccayā āsavasampayuttā khandhā.<sup>2</sup> Domanassasahagatan vicikicchāsahagatan uddhaccasahagatan mohan paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Āsavavippayuttan dhamman paccayā āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthun paccayā āsavasampayuttā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthānan rūpan. Domanassasahagatan . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . . khandhā cittasamutthānan rūpan. Vatthun paccayā domanassasahagatā [vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā<sup>4</sup>] khandhā ca moho ca.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhamman paccayā āsavasampayutto . . .

Āsavasampayuttan ekaj khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagatan vicikicchāsahagatan uddhaccasahagatan ekaj khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhamman paccaya āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamutthānan rūpan. Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paccayā cittasamutthānan rūpan. Domanassasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato moho.

9. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhamman paccayā āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttan ekaj khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamutthānan rūpan. Domanassasahagatan vicikicchāsahagatan uddhaccasahagatan ekaj khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasam-

<sup>1</sup> S. omits last two words.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits next five lines.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> R., B. and S. omit these two words.

uṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ; dve . . . Domanassasahagatañ ekañ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca; dve . . .

1. Āsavasampayuttañ dhammañ paccayā āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisā*).

4. Āsavavippayuttañ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Āsavavippayuttañ ekañ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca<sup>1</sup> tayo . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuñ paccayā khandhā, cak-khāyatanañ paccayā cakkhaviññāṇaṇ, kāyāyatanañ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṇ, vatthuñ paccayā āsavavippayuttā khandhā, vatthuñ paccayā domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Āsavavippayuttañ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

Vatthuñ paccayā āsavasampayuttā khandhā, domanassasahagatañ vicikicchāsahagatañ uddhaccasahagatañ mohañ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Āsavavippayuttañ . . . āsavasampayutto ca . . .

Vatthuñ paccayā domanassasahagatā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca . . . paccayā āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ekañ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagatañ<sup>2</sup> vicikicchāsahagatañ uddhaccasahagatañ ekañ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandha; dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca . . . paccayā āsavavippayutto . . .

Domanassasahagata<sup>3</sup> vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato<sup>4</sup> moho.

<sup>1</sup> K. and S. omit ca vatthuñ ca.

<sup>2</sup> B. has instead āsavavippayuttañ ekañ, etc. R. omits sentence.

<sup>3</sup> B. has instead āsavasampayuttañ ekañ khandhañ cakkhuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato, etc.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits.

9. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

Domanassasahagataṇ vicikicchāsahagataṇ uddhaccasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca<sup>1</sup> paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca ; dve, . . .

. . . adhipatipaccayā . . . anantarapaccayā . . .  
avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,	kamme nava,
ārammaṇe nava,	vipāke ekaṇ,
sabbattha nava ;	avigate nava.

Anulomaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccaniyaṇ.*]

1. Āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Āsavavippayuttaṇ . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ āsavavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccaya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭi-sandhi yāra asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ,<sup>2</sup> vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukā āsavavippayutta khandhā, vatthuṇ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saykhittay*).

Nahetuyā tīpi,	nānantare tīpi,
narammaṇe tīpi,	nasamanantare tīpi,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	na-annamaññe tīpi, <sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> B. omits vatthuñ ca.

<sup>2</sup> S. inserts ahetukaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> K. and S. omit clause.

na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
 napurejāte satta,  
 napacchājāte nava,  
 nāsevane nava,  
 nakamme cattāri,  
 navipāke nava,  
 nāhāre ekaṇ,

na-indriye ekaṇ,  
 najhāne ekaṇ,<sup>1</sup>  
 na magge ekaṇ,  
 nasampayutte tīṇi,  
 navippayutte cha,  
 nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 novigate tīṇi.

(*Evaṇ itare pi dve gaṇanā kātubbā,<sup>2</sup> nissayarāro pi paccayavāro sadiso.*)

Paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

1. Āsavaśampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsaṭṭho āsavaśampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . .

Hetuyā cha,  
 ārammaṇe cha,  
 adhipatiyā cha,

sabbattha cha ;  
 vipāke ekaṇ,  
 avigate cha.

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

2. Āsavaśampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsaṭṭho āsavavippayutto<sup>3</sup> dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saṇsaṭṭho vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho.

4. Āsavavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsaṭṭho . . .

Nahetuyā dve,  
 nādhīpatiyā cattāri,<sup>4</sup>  
 napurejāte cha,  
 napacchājāte cha,  
 nāsevane cha,  
 nakamme cattāri,

navipāke cha,  
 najhāne ekaṇ,  
 namagge ekaṇ,  
 navippayutte cha,  
 [nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
 novigate tīṇi.<sup>5</sup>]

(*Evaṇ itare pi dve gaṇanā kātubbā<sup>6</sup> sampayuttavāram pi saṇsaṭṭharārasadisā.*)

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> S. gaṇanātabbā.

<sup>3</sup> S. °samyayutto.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. cha.

<sup>5</sup> R., B. and S. omit last two clauses.

<sup>6</sup> S. gaṇetabbā.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto<sup>1</sup> . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Āsavasampayuttā hetū domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatassa mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.<sup>2</sup>

3. Āsavasampayutto<sup>3</sup> . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Āsavasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa<sup>4</sup> . . .

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . .

Āsavavippayuttā hetū . . . pe<sup>5</sup> . . . rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Domanassasahagato . . . pe<sup>6</sup> . . . khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavasampayutto . . . dhammā āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Doso ca moho ca sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Doso ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits this sentence.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits from domanassa- to mohassa, but adds doso mohassa cittasamuṭṭhā || hetu ||.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits this and next sentence.

<sup>4</sup> As under 2. R. for mohassa reads cittasamu || hetu || adding doso sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa cittasamu || hetu ||.

<sup>5</sup> As under 3. R. omits mohassa only. <sup>6</sup> As under 5.

9. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . dhammā āsavasampayuttassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Doso ca . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ citta- . . .<sup>2</sup>

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ārabha āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ārabha āsavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ārabha domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca- sahaḡatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . .<sup>3</sup> Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ, phalaṃ, nibbānaṃ . . . nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā āsavavippayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhaṃbhita-kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ, vatthuṃ āsavavippayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti (*idha assādanā natthi*<sup>4</sup>). Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena āsavavippayuttacittasamaṃgiṣṣa cittaṃ jānāti; ākāsañāṇeyatanāṃ viññāṇaṇēyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ nevaśaṇñānāśaṇñāyatanassa, rūpāyatanāṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa, . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, āsavavippayuttā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṃsañāṇassa āvajjanāya mohassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabha rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati vic-

<sup>1</sup> *As under 7.*

<sup>2</sup> *As under 8.*

<sup>3</sup> *Cf. p. 9, § 4.*

<sup>4</sup> *Cf. § 5. B. has ariyānanatthi.*

kiechā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; pubbe sucinṇāni . . . jhānā<sup>1</sup> vutṭhahitvā jhānaṇ . . . cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ āsavavippayutte khandhe assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi<sup>2</sup> . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ āsavavippayutte khandhe ārabba domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca - sahaḡatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

7. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahaḡate khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabba āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . dhammā āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahaḡate khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabba āsavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

9. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahaḡate khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabba domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahaḡatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhīpati, sahaḡatādhīpati. Ārammaṇādhīpati:— āsavasampayutte khandhe garuṇ katvā āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti. Sahaḡatādhīpati:— āsavasampayuttādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahaḡatādhīpati:— āsavasampayuttādhīpati cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahaḡatādhīpati mohassa cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. jhānāni, omitting next two words.

<sup>2</sup> As just above.



3. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātā āsavasampayuttādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ<sup>1</sup> cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatādhīpati<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati, sahajātādhīpati. Ārammaṇādhīpati:—dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ<sup>3</sup> . . . taṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā<sup>4</sup> vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ phalaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ . . . Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhīpati:—āsavavippayuttādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhīpati:—dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ<sup>5</sup> katvā taṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati ditṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ āsavavippayutte<sup>6</sup> khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti . . .<sup>7</sup> pe . . . uppajjati.<sup>8</sup>

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā āsavasampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ āsavasampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā

<sup>1</sup> B. *inserts* mohassa ca.

<sup>2</sup> B. *omits this sentence.*

<sup>3</sup> So, too, B. and S. for the first time, instead of uposathaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> So also B. Cf. above, p. 183, n. 1.

<sup>5</sup> B. and S. uposathaṃ kammaṃ,

<sup>6</sup> B. °samyayutte.

<sup>7</sup> As above.

<sup>8</sup> K. *adds* pe.

khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āsavasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .<sup>1</sup>

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantara- paccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Purimo purimo domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho pacchimassa pacchimassa domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā āsavavippayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ āsavavippayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantara- paccayena paccayo. Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa phalasamā- pattiyaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo,

5. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Purimo purimo domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā āsavasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ ananta- rapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Purimo purimo domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantara- paccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca anantara- paccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā

<sup>1</sup> B. omits next five lines, to purimo.

khandhā ca moho ca pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ domanassa-  
vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantara-  
paccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavaśampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā  
āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Purimā purimā . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . moho ca pacchimassa . . .<sup>2</sup>  
Domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca  
moho ca vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Āsavaśampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā  
āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā  
khandhā ca moho ca pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ domanassa-  
vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ mohassa ca  
anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavaśampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dham-  
massa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . saha-jātāpaccay-  
ena paccayo (*nava*) . . . añña-mañña-paccayena paccayo  
(*cha*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo (*nava*) . . . upaniss-  
ayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo  
. . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—āsavasampayuttā khandhā  
āsavasampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena  
paccayo.

2. Āsavaśampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatū-  
panissayo:—āsavasampayuttā khandhā āsavavippayuttānaṇ  
khandhānaṇ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavaśampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . . āsavasampayuttā  
khandhā domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatānaṇ  
khandhānaṇ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—  
saddhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ . . . pe . . .  
paññaṇ, kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ, senāsanaṇ mohaṇ upanissāya

samāpettiṃ uppādeti, saddhā . . . pe . . . paññā, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ,<sup>1</sup> kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ moho ca saddhāya mohassa<sup>2</sup> ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ ūpanissāya mānaṃ jappeti, ditṭhiṃ gaṇhāti, sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ<sup>3</sup> kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ utuṃ bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ mohaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati,<sup>4</sup> . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bbindati; saddhā<sup>5</sup> ca moho ca rūgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhā sīlaṃ moho domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca āsavasampayuttānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*pucchitabbay mūlaṃ*). Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca āsavavippayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.<sup>6</sup>

9. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>7</sup> . . . moho ca domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapure-

<sup>1</sup> B. omits last two words.      <sup>2</sup> K. adosassa. S. dosassa.

<sup>3</sup> B. and S. omit last two words.

<sup>4</sup> B. hanati. S. mānaṃ hanti.

<sup>5</sup> B. saddā; so below.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits next paragraph.

<sup>7</sup> As under 7.

jātaṇ:—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaṇ:—cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu āsavavippayuttānaṇ<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṇ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . vatthuṇ āssadeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaṇ:—vatthu āsasampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . vatthuṇ ārabba domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṇ:—vatthu domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca- sahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā āsasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Pacchājātā āsavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Pacchājātā domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsasampayutto dhammo āsasampayuttassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava. Ārajjanā pi rutthānam pi natthi*).

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānañ<sup>1</sup> khandhānañ kammappaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā cetanā cittasamutṭhānānañ rūpānañ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā āsavasampayuttā cetanā vipākānañ khandhānañ kaṭattā ca rūpānañ kammappaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā cetanā mohassa cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ kammappaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Āsavasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ kammappaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ mohassa ca cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ kammappaccayena paccayo.

4.<sup>2</sup> Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā āsavavippayuttā<sup>3</sup> cetanā sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ kammappaccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā āsavavippayuttā<sup>4</sup> cetanā vipākānañ khandhānañ kaṭattā ca rūpānañ kammappaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa vipākappaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekañ*).

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayuttā āhārā<sup>5</sup> sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Āsavasampayuttā āhārā cittasamutṭhānānañ rūpānañ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhac-

S. āsavasamp°.

B. °sampayuttā.

<sup>2</sup> K. *has formula 6.*

<sup>4</sup> S. and R. sampayuttā

<sup>5</sup> S. *has āsava-*

ca-sahagatā āhārā mohassa cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Asavasampayuttā āhārā sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ āhārapaccayena paccayo.<sup>1</sup> Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā āhārā sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ mohassa ca cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

4.<sup>2</sup> Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Āsavavippayuttā āhārā . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup> Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*).

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātañ, pacchājātañ. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā cittasamutṭhānānañ rūpānañ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātañ, purejātañ, pacchājātañ . . . (*saykhittā*), *vitthāretabbā*).

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Purejātañ:—vatthu āsavasampayuttānañ khandhānañ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Purejātañ:—vatthu domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānañ khandhānañ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. omits remainder of section.

<sup>2</sup> S. has formula 9.

<sup>3</sup> As under 3, one sentence.

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa<sup>1</sup> imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekag*).

2. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassa- vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . . (*sahajātasadisay*).

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ . . . (*say*)khittay, vītthāretabbay).

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthu āsavasampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṇ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ ārabba domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.



7. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ.<sup>1</sup> Sahajāto āsavasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve<sup>2</sup> . . . Domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . .<sup>2</sup>

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ,<sup>3</sup> pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-<sup>4</sup> vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā ca kabalīy-kāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca katattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . pe . . .

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,<sup>5</sup>  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,

purejāte tiṇi,  
pacchājāte tiṇi,  
āsevane nava,  
kamme cattāri,<sup>6</sup>  
vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre cattāri,  
indriye cattāri,  
jhāne cattāri,  
magge cattāri,

<sup>1</sup> S. adds pacchājātaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> R. and S. insert purejātaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits sentence.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>6</sup> B. inserts jhāne cattāri here. S. omits it quite.

sampayutte cha,  
vippayutte pañca,<sup>1</sup>  
atthiyā nava,

natthiyā nava,<sup>2</sup>  
vigate nava,  
avigate nava.<sup>3</sup>

Anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Paccaniyaṃ.*]

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . pacchā-jāta-, . . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejāta-, . . . pacchā-jāta-, . . . kamma-, . . . āhāra-,<sup>4</sup> . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.<sup>5</sup>

7. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . pacchā-jātapaccayena paccayo<sup>6</sup> . . .

9. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> S. cha.

<sup>2</sup> K. and S. omit clause.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>6</sup> K. omits clause.



## ĀSAVO-CEVA-SĀSAVA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Āsavaṇ ceva sāsavaṇ ca dhammaṇ <sup>1</sup> paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo <sup>2</sup> uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaṇ paṭicca <sup>3</sup> diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbaṇ*). Bhavasavaṇ paṭicca <sup>4</sup> avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbaṇ*). Diṭṭhāsavaṇ paṭicca avijjāsavo.

2. Āsavaṇ ceva sāsavaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsave <sup>5</sup> paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

3. Āsavaṇ ceva sāsavaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā <sup>6</sup> uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaṇ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Bhavāsavaṇ . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbaṇ*).

4. Sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . Paṭisan-dhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā ; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. āsavacevasāsavadhammaṇ. Only R. has ca.

<sup>2</sup> So also B. <sup>3</sup> B. kāmāsavapaṭ°.

<sup>4</sup> So also B. <sup>5</sup> R. Āsavaṇ. Cf. p. 236, § 2.

<sup>6</sup> R. dhammo (*verb omitted*).

5. Sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sāsave<sup>1</sup> ceva no ca āsave khandhe paṭicca āsavā.

6. Sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā āsavā ca cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve<sup>2</sup> . . .

7. Āsavaṇ ceva sāsavaṇ ca sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaṇ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*evaṇ cakkāṇ bandhitabbaṇ*<sup>3</sup>).

8. Āsavaṇ ceva sāsavaṇ ca sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca āsave ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . .

9. Āsavaṇ ceva sāsavaṇ ca sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti<sup>4</sup> hetupaccayā.

Sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca kāmāsavaṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . (*cakkāṇ saṃkhattaṇ. Evaṇ paṭiccarāro pi sahaṇātavarāro pi paccayavarāro pi nissayavarāro pi saṇsatṭhavārō pi sampayuttavarāro pi yathā Āsava-dukaṇ evaṇ kātabbaṇ. Ninnānaṇ. Hetupaccaye*<sup>5</sup> *pi*<sup>6</sup> *ārammaṇapaccaye* *pi*<sup>7</sup> *lokuttaraṇ*<sup>8</sup> *na kātabbaṇ. Sekhā*<sup>9</sup> *gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhanti vodānaṇ paccavekkhantiti kātabbaṇ. Adhipatipaccaye*<sup>10</sup> *pi sabbaṇ jānitvā*<sup>11</sup> *kātabbaṇ*).

<sup>1</sup> B. omits this sentence.

<sup>2</sup> B. adds khandhe paṭicca āsavā.

<sup>3</sup> S. evaṇ ca sabbe cakkāṇ. R. and B. evaṇ cakkāṇ.

<sup>4</sup> B. dhammo uppajjati.

<sup>5</sup> R. Pañhāvāre hetu°.

<sup>6</sup> K. and B. °yaṇ pi.

<sup>7</sup> S. °paccayaṇ pi.

<sup>8</sup> B. lokuttare.

<sup>9</sup> B. sekkho.

<sup>10</sup> K. °paccayaṇ. S. °paccayaṇ pi.

<sup>11</sup> S. sabbe jānaṇ pi.

1. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā āsavā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavo ceva sāsavo dhammo sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>1</sup> pacchimānaṃ sāsavānañ<sup>2</sup> ceva no ca āsavānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āsavā vutthānassa anantara- . . .

3. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>1</sup> pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṃ anantara- . . .

4. Sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ sāsavānañ ceva no ca āsavānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantara- . . . Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassa, āvajjanā sāsavānañ ceva no ca āsavānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantara- . . .

5. Sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca . . .

Purimā<sup>3</sup> . . . pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ anantara- . . . Āvajjanā āsavānaṃ anantara- . . .

6. Sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca . . .

Purimā purimā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṃ anantara- . . . Āvajjanā āsavānaṃ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṃ anantara- . . .

7. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ceva sāsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ āsavānaṃ anantara- . . .

8. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> R. sāsavañ.

<sup>3</sup> As under 4.

Purimā . . .<sup>1</sup> pacchimānaṇ sāsavānañ ceva<sup>1</sup> no ca āsavānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantara- . . . Āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā vuṭṭhānaṇssa anantara- . . .

9. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammā āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>2</sup> pacchimānaṇ āsavānaṇ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṇ anantara- . . . (*Evāṇ sabbāṇ vitthāretabbāṇ. Āsava-duke pi anantaṇaṇ imassa sadisaṇ kātabbāṇ. Āvajjanaṇ pi vuṭṭhānaṇ pi evaṇ pi ettha samuddiṭṭhaṇ*<sup>3</sup> *saṅkhittaṇ, sabbāṇ paripuṇṇaṇ. Āsava-dukasadisāṇ kātabbāṇ ; ninnānaṇ.*)

<sup>1</sup> ĀSAVO-CEVA-SĀSAVA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

---

<sup>1</sup> As under 7.

<sup>2</sup> B. follows with sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ only.

<sup>3</sup> R. evāṇ samuddiṭṭhaṇ saṅkhittaṇ. K. samuṭṭhānaṇ.

[XVIII.]

ĀSAVO-CEVA-ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Āsavaṇṇ ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmasavaṇṇ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitulhaṇ*). Bhavāsavaṇṇ paṭicca avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaṇ*). Diṭṭhāsavaṇṇ paṭicca avijjāsavo.

2. Āsavaṇṇ ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsave paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Āsavaṇṇ ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaṇṇ<sup>1</sup> paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*sabbaṇ cakkaṇ*).

4. Āsavasampayuttaṇṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttaṇṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

5. Āsavasampayuttaṇṇ ceva no ca āsavaṇṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe paṭicca āsavā.

<sup>1</sup> R. Āsavasampayuttaṇṇ kāmāsavaṇṇ.



6. Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva<sup>1</sup> . . . khandhā āsavā ca ; dve . . .

7. Āsavañ<sup>2</sup> ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsava-sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavañ ca āsavasampayutte ca khandhe paṭicca ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*sabbay cakkaṃ*).

8. Āsavañ<sup>2</sup> ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca āsava-sampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva<sup>3</sup> no ca āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca āsave ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

9. Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsava-sampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca kāmāsavañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavo ; dve . . . (*cakkaṃ. Eyaṃ sabbe paccayā kātābā*).

Hetuyā nava,

ārammaṇe nava,

adhipatīyā nava,

sabbattha nava<sup>4</sup> . . . (*saṃ-*

*khittay*), . . .

kamme nava,

(*vipākay natthi*),

ābhāre nava,

avigate nava.

Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhīpatipaccayā . . . (*nahetumūlakay natthi*) . . . napurejātapaccayā . . . napaccajātapaccayā . . . (*saṃkhittay*) . . .

<sup>1</sup> *As under 4.*

<sup>3</sup> *B. kāmāsava°.*

<sup>2</sup> *B. omits these two sentences.*

<sup>4</sup> *B. adds sampayutte nava.*

Nādhipatiyā nava,	nakamme tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,	navipāke nava,
napacchājāte nava,	navippayutte nava . . .
nāsevane nava,	

(*Evaṇ itare dve gaṇanā pi saha-jātavāro*<sup>1</sup> *pi paccayavāro pi*<sup>2</sup> *nissayavāro pi saṃsaṭṭhavāro pi paripuṇṇā paṭiccasadisā.*)

1. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

5. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsava-sampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa<sup>3</sup> . . .

Āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsava-sampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe ārabbhā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā khandhā uppajjanti.

5. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe ārabbhā āsavā uppajjanti.

6. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca . . .

Āsavasampayutte<sup>4</sup> . . . āsavā ca sampayuttakā<sup>5</sup> ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . .

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. have °vāraṇ pi always, paripuṇṇaṇ, etc.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause, <sup>3</sup> As under 1. <sup>4</sup> As under 4.

<sup>5</sup> R. āsavā ca āsavasampayuttakā.

adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ārammaṇasadiso*; *garukārammaṇo*<sup>1</sup>) . . . anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ārammaṇasadiso yeva*; *purimā purimāti kātabbay*) . . . samanantara- . . . saha-jāta- . . . aññamañña- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ārammaṇasadisā yeva*; *vibhajānā natthi*; *tīṇi upanissayasabbay kātabbay*)<sup>2</sup>.

Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . jhāna- . . . magga- . . . (*nava*) . . . sampayutta- . . . (*nava*) . . . atthi- . . . natthi- . . . vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā<sup>3</sup> cattāri,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatīyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe nava,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,  
āsevane nava,

kamme tīṇi,<sup>4</sup>  
āhāre tīṇi,  
indriye tīṇi,  
jhāne tīṇi,<sup>5</sup>  
magge nava,  
sampayutte nava,  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā nava,  
vigate nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . pe<sup>6</sup> . . .

Nahetuyā nava,  
nārammaṇe cattāri<sup>7</sup> . . .

sabbattha nava;  
no-avigate nava.

<sup>1</sup> K. omits *garukārammaṇo*.

<sup>2</sup> K. *tīṇi pi upanissayasadisay kātabbay*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *hetupaccayā*. <sup>4</sup> R. *nava*. <sup>5</sup> B. omits *clause*.

<sup>6</sup> The other eight formulæ follow, with the same three qualifying conditions in each.

<sup>7</sup> R. *nava*.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	namagge cattāri,
cattāri . . . ( <i>saṅkhittay</i> ),	navippayutte cattāri,
nasamanantare cattāri,	nonatthiyā cattāri,
na-upanissaye cattāri,	novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . .  
 (*anulomapadāni gaṇitabbāni*<sup>1</sup>) . . . avigate nava.

ĀSAVO-CEVA-ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ ñiṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> B. °padā gaṇitabbāni. S. gaṇitabbāni. K. gaṇe°.

[XIX.

ĀSAVAVIPPAYUTTA-SĀSAVA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Āsavavippayuttasāsavaṇ<sup>1</sup> dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavavippayuttasāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavavippayuttasāsavaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā ; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

4. Āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca āsavavippayutta-anāsavo<sup>2</sup> dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (tīṇi ; yathā cūḷantaraḷuke.<sup>3</sup> Lokiyadukaṇ, evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ. Ninnānākaraṇaṇ. Saṅkhittaṇ).

ĀSAVAVIPPAYUTTA-SĀSAVA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> R. °vippayuttaṇ sāsavaṇ . . . anāsavaṇ—so throughout.

<sup>2</sup> S. °vippayutto°.

<sup>3</sup> S. anantara°.

## SAṄYOJANA-DUKAṄ.]

1. Saṅyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṅyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṃ<sup>1</sup> paṭicca ditṭhisāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca sīlabbataparāmāsasāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ.<sup>2</sup> Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca mānasāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Paṭighasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca issāsāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Paṭighasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca macchariyasāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Paṭighasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Mānasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca bhavarāgasāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Bhavarāgasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ. Vicikicchāsāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ.<sup>3</sup>

2. Saṅyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nosāṅyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saṅyojane paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

3. Saṅyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṅyojano ca nosāṅyojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasāṅyojanaṃ paṭicca ditṭhisāṅyojanaṃ avijjāsāṅyojanaṃ sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . (*cakkaṃ bandhitabbay*) . . .

<sup>1</sup> S. omits this sentence.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. adds *avijjassāññojanaṃ paṭicca vicikicchāsāññojanaṃ*. S. and K. omit both sentences.

4. Nosaññojanaṇḍ dhammaṇḍ paṭicca nosaññojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nosaṇḍjojanaṇḍ ekaṇḍ khandhaṇḍ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittaṇḍamuṭṭhānaṇḍ ca rūpaṇḍ; dve . . . Paṭisaṇḍdhikkhaṇḍe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇḍ paṭicca khandhā; ekaṇḍ mahābhūtaṇḍ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittaṇḍamuṭṭhānaṇḍ rūpaṇḍ kaṭattā rūpaṇḍ upādā rūpaṇḍ.

5. Nosaññojanaṇḍ dhammaṇḍ paṭicca saṇḍjojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nosaṇḍjojane khandhe paṭicca saṇḍjojanā.

6. Nosaññojanaṇḍ dhammaṇḍ paṭicca saṇḍjojano ca nosaññojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nosaṇḍjojanaṇḍ ekaṇḍ khandhaṇḍ paṭicca tayo khandhā saṇḍjojanā cittaṇḍamuṭṭhānaṇḍ ca rūpaṇḍ; dve . . .

7. Saṇḍjojananaṇḍ ca nosaññojanaṇḍ ca dhammaṇḍ paṭicca saṇḍjojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaññojanaṇḍ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhisaññojanaṇḍ avijjāsaññojanaṇḍ . . . (*cakkaṇḍ bandhitabbay*) . . .

8. Saṇḍjojanaṇḍ ca rosaṇḍjojanaṇḍ ca dhammaṇḍ paṭicca nosaññojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nosaṇḍjojanaṇḍ ekaṇḍ khandhaṇḍ ca saṇḍjojane<sup>1</sup> ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittaṇḍamuṭṭhānaṇḍ ca rūpaṇḍ; dve . . .

9. Saṇḍjojanaṇḍ ca nosaññojanaṇḍ ca dhammaṇḍ paṭicca saṇḍjojano ca nosaññojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nosaṇḍjojanaṇḍ ekaṇḍ khandhaṇḍ ca kāmarāgasaññojanaṇḍ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhisaññojanaṇḍ avijjāsaññojanaṇḍ cittaṇḍamuṭṭhānaṇḍ ca rūpaṇḍ . . . (*cakkaṇḍ bandhitabbay*). *Sanḍkhittaṇḍ. Araṇḍmaṇḍapaccaye rūpaṇḍ natthi. Adhipati-paccayo hetusaḍiso. Vicikicchāsaññojanaṇḍ natthi*).

. . . anantarapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā. . . .

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare nava,

sabbattha nava;  
vipāke ekaṇḍ,  
āhāre nava,  
avigate nava.<sup>2</sup>

1. Saṅgyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṅgyojano dhammo up-  
pajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsaṅgyojanaṃ paṭicca avijjāsaṅgyojanaṃ.

4. Nosaṅgyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nosaṅgyojano dhammo  
uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ nosaṅgyojanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo  
khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rupaṃ; dve . . . (*yāva asaṅ-  
ṇasattā*).

5. Nosaṅgyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṅgyojano dhammo  
uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata<sup>1</sup> khandhe paṭicca  
avijjāsaṅgyojanaṃ.

7. Saṅgyojanaṃ ca nosaṅgyojanaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca  
saṅgyojano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā . . .

Vicikicchāsaṅgyojanaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe  
paṭicca avijjāsaṅgyojanaṃ . . . (*saṅkhatta*). *A saṅgocchaka-  
sadiṣaṃ Nārammaṇe pi sabbe uddharitabbā*).<sup>2</sup>

Nahetuyā cattāri,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññaṃaṇṇe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme tīṇi,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
nājhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte nava,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhīpatiyā nava, . . .  
(*evaṃ sesaṇ ca*<sup>3</sup> *gaṇetabbā*<sup>4</sup>).

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
cattāri,  
sabbattha cattāri ;<sup>5</sup>  
vipāke ekaṃ,

āhāre cattāri,  
magge tīṇi,  
sampayutte cattāri,  
avigate cattāri.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. uttaritabbā. K. veditabbā.

<sup>3</sup> R. and S. evaṃ sabbaṃ . . . B. evaṃ sabbaṃ sa[disaṃ].

<sup>4</sup> So all the texts. Cf. p. 203.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.



Saṃyojanaṃ dhammaṃ saha-jāto<sup>1</sup> . . .

1. Saṃyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā<sup>2</sup> saṃyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisayaṃ*).

4. Nosaṃyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Nosaṃyojanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ ; dve . . . Patisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā ; ekaṃ mahā-bhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā nosaṃyojanaṃ khandhā.

5. Nosaṃyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojano . . .

Nosaṃyojane khandhe paccayā saṃyojanaṃ.

• 6. Nosaṃyojanaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojano ca . . .

Nosaṃyojanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā saṃyojanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ ; dve . . . Vatthuṃ paccayā saṃyojanaṃ. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā saṃyojanaṃ sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Saṃyojanaṃ ca nosaṃyojanaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Kāmarāgasamyojanaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ avijjāsamyojanaṃ. Kāmarāgasamyojanaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ avijjāsamyojanaṃ, . . . (*caḥkaṃ bandhitabbayaṃ*) . . .

8. Saṃyojanaṃ ca nosaṃyojanaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Nosaṃyojanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca saṃyojanaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ ; dve . . . (*caḥkaṃ*) . . . Saṃyojanaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā nosaṃyojanaṃ khandhā.

9. Saṃyojanaṃ ca nosaṃyojanaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojano ca . . .

Nosaṃyojanaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca kāmarāgasamyojanaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ avijjāsamyojanaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ ; dve . . . (*caḥkaṃ*) . . . Kāmarāgasamyojanaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā diṭṭhisamyojanaṃ avijjāsamyojanaṃ sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*caḥkaṃ saṃkhittaṃ*) . . .

<sup>1</sup> K. and B. omit.

<sup>2</sup> B. has saha-jātaṃ for paccayā.



uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbā*) . . . Saṃyojane ārabha saṃyojanā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nosaṃyojano<sup>1</sup> dhammo nosaṃyojanassa . . .

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya . . . Ariyā nosaṃyojane pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ nosaṃyojane khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena nosaṃyojanacittasamaṅgissa cittaṃ jānāti, ākāsañāyatanāṃ viññāṇañāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ nevaññāñāyatanassa rūpāyatanāṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa nosaṃyojanā khandhā iddhiividhaññāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṃsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa . . .

Dānaṃ silaṃ . . . pe . . . pubbe jhānā cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ nosaṃyojane khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

6. Nosaṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa ca . . .

Dānaṃ, . . .<sup>2</sup> taṃ ārabha saṃyojanā ca sampayuttakā ca<sup>3</sup> khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Saṃyojano ca nosaṃyojano ca dhammā saṃyojanassa . . . (*tīṇi. Ārabha yeva kātabbā*).

1. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa dhammassa adhipati-paccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> R. *has formula* 2. Cf. p. 159, § 4.

<sup>2</sup> *As under* 5.

<sup>3</sup> R. saṃyojanañ ca saṃyojanasampayuttakā ca.

Ārammañādhīpati:—saṃyojane garuṇ katvā . . . (*tīṇi garukārammaṇā*).

4. Nosaṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa . . .

Ārammañādhīpati, sahaajātādhīpati. Ārammañādhīpati:—dānaṃ datvā silaṃ . . . (*tīṇi, tīṇaṃ pi ārammañādhīpati sahaajātādhīpati pi kātābbā. Vibhajitabbā<sup>1</sup> tīṇi pi*).

7. Saṃyojano ca nosaṃyojano ca dhammā saṃyojanassa . . .

Ārammañādhīpati:—saṃyojane ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuṇ katvā . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā saṃyojanā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nosaṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa . . .

Purimā purimā nosaṃyojanā khandhā pacchimānaṃ . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa . . .

Purimā purimā nosaṃyojanā khandhā pacchimānaṃ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . (*evaṃ dve pi kātābbā*).

7. Saṃyojano ca nosaṃyojano ca dhammā saṃyojanassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nara*), sahaajāta- . . . (*nara*), aññamañña-<sup>3</sup> . . . (*nava*), nissaya- . . . (*nara*), upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . Pakatūpanissayo saṃyojanā saṃyojanānaṃ upanissaya-paccayena paccayo . . . (*evaṃ tīṇi*).

4. Nosaṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti, mānaṃ jappeti ditṭhiṃ gaṇhāti; silaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgaṃ

. . . pe . . . patthanaṃ senāsaṇaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti,  
 . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . .  
 senāsaṇaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyaṃ  
 upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. No saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ  
 jappeti . . . pe . . .<sup>1</sup> senāsaṇaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati  
 . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . .  
 senāsaṇaṃ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya<sup>2</sup> upanissaya-  
 paccayena paccayo.

6. No saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>3</sup> saddhā . . . pe . . . senā-  
 saṇaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ  
 upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Saṃyojano ca no saṃyojano ca dhammā saṃyojanassa  
 . . . (tīrṇi).

4. No saṃyojano dhammo no saṃyojanassa dhammassa  
 purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapure-  
 jātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe  
 . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ  
 passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyaṃ saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaṃ  
 cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa  
 ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—cakkhā-  
 yatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññā-  
 ṇassa, vatthu no saṃyojanānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapacca-  
 yena paccayo.

5. No saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . vatthuṃ assādeti  
 abhinandati; taṃ ārabba rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ  
 uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—vatthuṃ saṃyojanānaṃ pure-  
 jātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa ca . . .

<sup>1</sup> As under 4.

<sup>2</sup> R. has no break from saddhā to patthānaya.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

Ārammanapurejātaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> taṃ ārabbhā saṃyojanā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—vatthu saṃyojanānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ*).

4. Nosaṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa . . .

8. Saṃyojano ca nosaṃyojano ca dhammā nosaṃyojanassa dhammassa pacchājātā paccayena paccayo . . .

1. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa dhammassa āsevana-paccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. Nosaṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . vipāka- . . . (*ekaṃ*). . . . āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*). . . . jhāna- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . magga- . . . (*nava*). . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

2. Saṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa dhammassa vip-payuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ,<sup>2</sup> pacchājātaṃ . . . (*vibhajitabbā*).

4. Nosaṃyojano dhammo nosaṃyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ,<sup>3</sup> pacchājātaṃ . . . (*vibhajitabbā*).

5. Nosaṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa . . .

Purejātaṃ :—vatthu saṃyojanānaṃ vip-payuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nosaṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa ca . . .

Purejātaṃ :—vatthu saṃyojanānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ vip-payuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Saṃyojano ca nosaṃyojano ca dhammā nosaṃyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*vibhajitabbā*).

1. Saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ, paṭiccasadisā*).

As under 5.'

<sup>2</sup> B. inserts purejātaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> R. inserts purejātaṃ.

2. Sanjyojano dhammo nosanjyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ . . . (*saṅkhittay*).

3. Sanjyojano dhammo sanjyojanassa ca . . . (*paṭicca-sadisay*).

4. Nosanjyojano dhammo nosanjyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ . . . (*saṅkhittay*).

5. Nosanjyojano dhammo sanjyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātā :—nosanjyojanā khandhā sampayuttakānaṇ sanjyojanānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati ; vatthu sanjyojanānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nosanjyojano dhammo sanjyojanassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātā nosanjyojanā<sup>1</sup> . . . (*saṅkhittay*). *Āsarasadisay*).

7. Sanjyojano ca nosanjyojano ca dhammā sanjyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ . . . (*Āsarasadisay*).

8. Sanjyojano ca nosanjyojano ca dhammā nosanjyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ,<sup>2</sup> pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ . . . (*vibhajitabbay*). *Āsarasadisay*).

9. Sanjyojano ca nosanjyojano ca dhammā sanjyojanassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ . . . (*vibhajitabbay*). *Āsarasadisay*).

Hetuyā cattāri,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe nava,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,

purejāte tīṇi,  
pacchājāte tīṇi,  
āsevane nava,  
kamme tīṇi,  
vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre tīṇi,  
indriye tīṇi,  
jhāne tīṇi,  
magge nava,<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> R. °jāto °jano.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>3</sup> S. tīṇi.

sampayutte nava,  
vippayutte pañca,  
atthiyā nava,

natthiyā nava,  
vigate nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Saṇḍojano dhammo saṇḍojanassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, . . . saha-jāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṇḍojano dhammo nosaṇḍojanassa . . .<sup>1</sup> pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṇḍojano dhammo saṇḍojanassa ca . . . nosaṇḍojanassa ca . . .<sup>1</sup>

4. Nosaṇḍojano dhammo nosaṇḍojanassa . . .<sup>1</sup> purejāta-, . . . pacchājāta-, . . . kamma-, . . . āhāra-, . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaṇḍojano dhammo saṇḍojanassa . . .<sup>1</sup> purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nosaṇḍojano dhammo saṇḍojanassa ca nosaṇḍojanassa ca . . .<sup>2</sup>

7. Saṇḍojano ca nosaṇḍojano ca dhammā saṇḍojanassa . . .<sup>1</sup>

8. Saṇḍojano ca nosaṇḍojano ca dhammā nosaṇḍojanassa . . .<sup>1</sup> pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Saṇḍojano ca nosaṇḍojano ca dhammā saṇḍojanassa ca nosaṇḍojanassa ca . . .<sup>1</sup>

Nahetuyā nava,  
nārammaṇe nava,

sabbattha nava;  
avigate<sup>3</sup> nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
cattāri . . . (*saṅkhittā*),  
nasamanantare cattāri,  
na-aññamaññe dve,  
na-upanissaye cattāri . . .  
(*saṅkhittā*),

namagge cattāri,  
nasampayutte dve,  
navippayutte cattāri,  
nonatthiyā cattāri,  
novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . .  
(*anulomamātikā*) . . . avigate nava.

SAṆḌOJANA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitā.

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> As under 5.

<sup>3</sup> K. no-avigate.



[XXI.]

### SANYOJANIYA-DUKAṆ.]

Saṇḍojaniyaṇ<sup>1</sup> dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saṇḍojaniyaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā ; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . . (*cūlantaraduke*<sup>2</sup> *Lokiyadukasadisāṇ. Ninnānākaraṇaṇ*).

SANYOJANIYA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

---

<sup>1</sup> S. *has twice* °janiyaṇ, *once* °janiyaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> S. *cullantara*°.

SANYOJANASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojana-sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

2. Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ<sup>1</sup> dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojana-vippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saṇḍojanasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

3. Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojana-sampayutto ca saṇḍojanavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ . . . (cf. 1) tayo khandhā citta-samutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . .

4. Saṇḍojanavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojana-vippayutto . . .

Saṇḍojanavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ . . . (cf. 3). Uddhaccasahagataṇ mohaṇ paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ<sup>2</sup> (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Saṇḍojanavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojana-sampayutto . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṇ mohaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Saṇḍojanavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojana-sampayutto ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

7. Sanjyojanasampayuttaṃ ca sanjyojanavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Sanjyojanasampayuttaṃ ca sanjyojanavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Sanjyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca mohaṃ ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Sanjyojanasampayuttaṃ ca sanjyojanavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṃ . . . (*cf.* 7) . . . khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .

1. Sanjyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sanjyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Sanjyojanasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . dve . . .

2. Sanjyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sanjyojanavippayutto . . .

Uddhaccasahagata khandhe<sup>2</sup> paṭicca uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Sanjyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca sanjyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho<sup>3</sup> ca; dve . . .

4. Sanjyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . .

Sanjyojanavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ . . .<sup>4</sup> dve . . . Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā.

5. Sanjyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

<sup>1</sup> *Cf. under 1 last section.*

<sup>2</sup> S. °sahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> B. mohaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> *As under 1.*

7. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca<sup>1</sup> mohaṃ ca paṭicca  
tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

1. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṃyojana-  
sampayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṃyojanavip-  
payutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*ekaṃ*).

8. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ca  
dhammaṃ paṭicca saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati  
adhipatipaccayā.

Saṃyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca  
cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . (*saṃkhittaṃ*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe cha,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare cha,  
samanantare cha,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye cha,<sup>2</sup>  
purejāte cha,<sup>3</sup>  
āsevane cha,  
kamme nava,

vipāke ekaṃ,  
āhāre nava,  
indriye nava,  
jhāne nava,  
magge nava,<sup>4</sup>  
sampayutte cha,  
vippayutte nava,  
atthiyā nava,<sup>5</sup>  
natthiyā cha,<sup>6</sup>  
vigate cha,  
avigate nava.

1. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṃyojana-  
sampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato  
moho.

2. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṃyojana-  
vippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca uddhaccasahagato  
moho.

<sup>1</sup> B. and S. omit last two words.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> B. and S. omit clause.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits last two clauses.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>6</sup> S. nava.

4. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . (*yāra asaññasatta*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,<sup>1</sup>  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte satta,<sup>2</sup>  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,<sup>3</sup>  
najhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,<sup>4</sup>  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte cha,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte cha,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte cattāri,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
vipāke ekaṃ,

āhāre tīṇi,<sup>5</sup>  
magge dve,  
avigate tīṇi.

(*Sahajātarāro pi paṭiccarārasadiso.*)

1. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭicasadisay*).

4. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanavippayutto . . . (*yāra paṭisandhi, ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ*).

Vatthun paccayā saṃyojanavippayuttā khandhā. Vatthun paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayutto . . .

<sup>1</sup> S. nava.

<sup>2</sup> B. tīṇi.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits last two clauses.

Vatthuṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā. Uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Uddhaccasahagataṃ . . . (cf. 5) khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

7. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca mohaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Saṃyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Uddhaccasahagataṃ khandhe ca mohaṃ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ<sup>1</sup> ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Saṃyojanasampayutte khandhe . . .<sup>2</sup> Uddhaccasahagataṃ . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .

1. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisā*).

4. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*yāva paṭisandhi*).

Vatthuṃ paccayā saṃyojanavippayuttā khandhā. Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā saṃyojanavippayuttā khandhā,<sup>4</sup> uddhaccasahagato moho ca.

<sup>1</sup> K. mohaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> As under 8.

<sup>3</sup> As under 7.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. repeat vatthuṃ paccayā, omitting ca.

5. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Vatthun paccayā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā. Uddhaccasahagataṃ mohaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Vatthun paccayā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā moho ca.

7. Saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca saṃyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca mohañ<sup>1</sup> ca paccayā tayo khandhā ;<sup>2</sup> dve . . .

8. Saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca saṃyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho.

9. Saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca saṃyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca ; dve . . .

Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,	vipāke ekaṃ,
ārammaṇe nava,	āhāre nava,
adhipatīyā nava,	avigate nava.
sabbattha nava ;	

1. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho.

2. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Uddhaccasahagata khandhe paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Ahetukaṃ saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . (yāra asaṇṇasattā). Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ

‘ . . . kāyāyatanāṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā saṃyojanavippayuttā khandhā uddhaccasahagato moho ca.

5. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . .

Vatthuṃ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho.

7. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho.

8. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ca saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ*).

Nahetuyā cha,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte satta,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
najhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte cha,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava . . .  
(*evaṃ kātabbāṃ*).

nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
cha,  
sabbattha cha ;  
vipāke ekaṃ,

āhāre cha,  
magge cha,  
avigate cha.

(*Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso.*)

1. Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

2. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho saṃyojanavippayutto . . .



Saṃyojanavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ . . . (cf. 1) (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Saṃyojanavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho saṃyojanasampayutto . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṇ mohaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca saṃyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca mohañ ca saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . (*saṃkhittaṇ*).

Hetuyā cattāri,  
ārammaṇe cha,  
adhipatīyā dve,

anantare cha,  
samanantare cha,  
avigate cha.

Nahetuyā tiṇi,  
nādhīpatīyā cha,  
napurejāte cha,  
napacchājāte cha,  
nāsevane cha,

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke cha,  
najhāne ekaṇ,  
namagge ekaṇ,  
navippayutte cha . . .

(*itare dve gaṇanā pi sampayuttarāro pi kātabbā* <sup>1</sup>).

1. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Saṃyojanasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṃyojanasampayutto <sup>2</sup> dhammo saṃyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Saṃyojanasampayuttā hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Saṃyojanasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo saṃyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Sanjyojanavippayuttā<sup>1</sup> hetū<sup>2</sup> . . . Uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamutthānāṇaṇ rūpāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo. . . . (*paṭisandhi.*)

5. Sanjyojanavippayutto dhammo sanjyojanasampayuttassa . . .

Uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakāṇaṇ khandhāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Sanjyojanavippayutto dhammo sanjyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakāṇaṇ khandhāṇaṇ cittasamutthānāṇaṇ ca rūpāṇaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Sanjyojanasampayutto dhammo sanjyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sanjyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabba sanjyojanasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*). Sanjyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabba sanjyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*). Sanjyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabba uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

4. Sanjyojanavippayutto dhammo sanjyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Dāṇaṇ datvā silaṇ uposathakammaṇ taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāṇi paccavekkhati, jhāṇā vuṭṭhahitvā jhāṇaṇ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhanti, phalaṇ nibbāṇaṇ paccavekkhanti. Nibbāṇaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā sanjyojanavippayutte pahīnakilese<sup>3</sup> paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese<sup>4</sup> paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ sanjyojanavippayutte khandhe ca mohaṇ ca aniccato . . . pe . . . vipassanti. Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti, cetopariyaññena saṇ-

<sup>1</sup> S., B., and K. °yutto hetu ; elsewhere, °yuttā hetu.

<sup>2</sup> As under 3.

<sup>3</sup> B. °vippayuttaṇ pahinaṇ (*sic*) kilesaṇ. So R., always (*with* pahīnaṇ).

<sup>4</sup> B. vikkhambhitaṇ.

yojanavippayuttacittasamangissa cittaṃ jānāti; ākāśānañ-  
cāyatanāṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa . . . pe . . . rūpāyatanāṃ  
. . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . saṃyojana-  
vippayuttā khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa  
pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anā-  
gataṃsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayut-  
tassa . . .

Dānaṃ silaṃ uposathakammaṃ . . . pubbe suciṇṇāni . . .  
jhānā vutṭhahitvā jhānaṃ . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ  
saṃyojanavippayutte khandhe ca mohaṇ ca assādeti abhinan-  
dati, taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

6. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayut-  
tassa ca . . .

Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ saṃyojanavippayutte  
khandhe<sup>1</sup> ārabha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca  
uppajjanti.

7. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanavippayutto ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabha saṃyo-  
janasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*).  
Uddhaccasahagate . . .<sup>2</sup> saṃyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca  
moho ca uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*). Uddhacca-  
sahagate khandhe ca mohaṇ ca ārabha uddhaccasahagatā  
khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

1. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayut-  
tassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—  
rāgaṃ diṭṭhiṃ<sup>3</sup> garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ  
katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Saha-jātādhipati:—saṃyo-  
janasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ  
adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. insert *mohaṇ*.

<sup>2</sup> As above.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits, treating of diṭṭhi in separate sentence (in same terms).

2. Saṇḍojanasampayutto dhammo saṇḍojanavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātādhipati : — saṇḍojanasampayuttādhipati citta-samutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṇḍojanasampayutto dhammo saṇḍojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātādhipati : — . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ citta-samutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Saṇḍojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saḥajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati : — dānaṃ datvā silaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ gaṇaṃ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni . . .<sup>2</sup> jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā . . . Ariyā maggā . . . phalaṃ . . . nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa<sup>3</sup> adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati : — saṇḍojanavippayuttādhipati. . . .<sup>4</sup>

5. Saṇḍojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati : — dānaṃ . . .<sup>5</sup> katvā assādeti abhinandati;<sup>6</sup> taṃ gaṇaṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ saṇḍojanavippayutte khandhe gaṇaṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati . . . uppajjati.<sup>7</sup>

1. Saṇḍojanasampayutto dhammo saṇḍojanasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā saṇḍojanasampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ saṇḍojanasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṇḍojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Saṇḍojanasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. .

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. p. 225, § 4.

<sup>3</sup> All omit āvajjanāya.

<sup>4</sup> As under 3.

<sup>5</sup> As under 4.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits remainder of section.

<sup>7</sup> As just above.

## 3. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ uddhaccasahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

## 4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagato moho pacchimassa . . .<sup>1</sup> Purimā purimā saṃyojanavippayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṇ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . phalasamāpattiyaṇ anantara-paccayena paccayo.

## 5. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagato moho pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ uddhaccasahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantara-paccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā saṃyojanasampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

## 6. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṇ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā uddhaccasahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

## 7. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanavippayutto ca . . .

Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca pacchimānaṇ . . .<sup>4</sup>

## 8. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca pacchimassa . . .<sup>1</sup> Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca vutthānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

## 9. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>5</sup> pacchimānaṇ khandhānaṇ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . ((*nara*) . . . saḥajāta- . . . (*nara*) . . . aññamañña- . . . (*cha*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo (*nara*) . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.

<sup>2</sup> So all the texts, cf. p. 12.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> As under 5 (one sentence).

<sup>5</sup> As under 7.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo ; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā saṃyojanasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā saṃyojanavippayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhā uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti ; silaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, senāsanaṃ, mohaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti ; saddhā . . . pe . . . serāsaṇaṃ moho ca<sup>3</sup> saddhāya . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti, ditthiṃ gaṇhāti, silaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ<sup>5</sup> . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ, mohaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati<sup>6</sup> . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati ; saddhā . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . senāsanaṃ moho rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhā . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . paññaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ . . . pe<sup>4</sup> . . . senāsanaṃ moho ca uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanavippayutto ca . . .

<sup>1</sup> As above.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. p. 186, § 4.

<sup>3</sup> S. mohassa ca.

<sup>4</sup> R. has no lacuna.

<sup>5</sup> R. dukkhaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. hanti.

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—  
uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca saṃyojanasampa-  
yuttānaṃ<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .<sup>2</sup> moho ca saṃyojanavippa-  
yuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena  
paccayo.

9. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .<sup>2</sup> moho ca uddhaccasahagatānaṃ  
khandhānaṃ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo saṃyojanavippayut-  
tassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapure-  
jātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe  
. . . dibbena cakkhūnā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā  
saddaṃ sunāti; rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . .  
phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaṃ :—  
cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ  
kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu saṃyojanavippayuttānaṃ khandhā-  
naṃ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayut-  
tassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . . vatthuṃ assādeti  
abhinandati, taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ  
uppañjati. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—vatthu saṃyojanasampa-  
yuttānaṃ<sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . .<sup>4</sup> pe . . . vatthuṃ ārabha  
uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppañjanti. Vatthu  
uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca purejāta-  
paccayena paccayo.

2. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanavippayut-  
tassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. °yuttakānaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> As under 7.

<sup>3</sup> As under 4.

<sup>4</sup> As under 5.

Pacchājātā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Pacchājātā saṃyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa . . .<sup>1</sup>

8. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanavippayutto ca dhammā saṃyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Pacchājātā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava. Āvajjanā pi ruffhānam pi natthi*) . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

Saṃyojanasampayuttā cetanā saṃyojanasampayuttānaṃ<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā :—saṃyojanasampayuttā cetanā<sup>3</sup> cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā cetanā mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā :—saṃyojanasampayuttā<sup>2</sup> cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Saṃyojanasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṃ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . .

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā saṃyojanavippayuttā cetanā . . .<sup>5</sup> Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nānākhaṇikā saṃyojanavippayuttā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.

<sup>2</sup> R. °yuttakā[naṃ].

<sup>3</sup> B. omits to vipākānaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> So also K.

<sup>5</sup> As under 3 (one sentence).



4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo saṃyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṇ*).

1. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . indriya- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . jhāna- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . magga- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*).

2. Saṃyojanasampayutto<sup>1</sup> dhammo saṃyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ . . . (*saṃkhittay*).

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .<sup>2</sup> vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ . . . (*saṃkhittay*).

5. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Purejātaṇ vatthu saṃyojanasampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Purejātaṇ<sup>3</sup> vatthu uddhaccasahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanavippayutto ca dhammā saṃyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ . . . (*saṃkhittay*).

1. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṇ*, *paṭiccasadisay*).

2. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ. Sahajātā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā<sup>4</sup> saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. *here inserts formula 4*. K. *has formula 1*. Cf. p. 17, § 2. <sup>2</sup> B. *repeats formula 4*.

<sup>3</sup> R. *Vatthupurejātaṇ || vatthu, etc.*

<sup>4</sup> S. *substitutes ekaṇ paṭiccasarisay*.

Purejātaṃ<sup>1</sup> vatthu saṃyojanasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Saṃyojanasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagato eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca cittasamutthānānaṃ ca . . .<sup>2</sup>

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ, vitthāretabbaṃ*).

5. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttānaṃ<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ:—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Vatthu saṃyojanasampayuttānaṃ<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaṃ . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ:—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ ārabba uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthu uddhaccasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanavippayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto saṃyojanasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaṃ . . .<sup>5</sup>

8. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajātā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamutthānaṃ . . .<sup>5</sup> Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā:—uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa

<sup>1</sup> R. omits this sentence. <sup>2</sup> As above. <sup>3</sup> R. °yuttakānaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> As under 5.

<sup>5</sup> As just above.

atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā ca kabalīṇkāro āhāro ca imassa . . .<sup>1</sup> Pacchājātā saṃyojanasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajivitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Saṃyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . . Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato<sup>2</sup> eko khandho ca vatthu<sup>3</sup> ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . . natthipaccayena paccayo . . . vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo . . .

Hetuyā cha,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,<sup>4</sup>  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,<sup>5</sup>  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,  
purejāte tiṇi,  
pacchājāte tiṇi,  
āsevane nava,

kamme cattāri,  
vipāke ekaṃ,  
āhāre cattāri,<sup>6</sup>  
indriye cattāri,  
jhāne cattāri,  
magge cattāri,  
sampayutte cha,  
vippayutte pañca,  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā nava,  
vigate nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . . saḥajāta . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>7</sup> pacchājāta- . . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.

3. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>7</sup>

4. Saṃyojanavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>7</sup> purejāta- . . . pacchājāta- . . . kamma- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As just above.

<sup>2</sup> S. substitutes vicikicchāsahagato.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>5</sup> S. nava.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits these two clauses.

<sup>7</sup> As under 1.

5. Saṅyojanavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>1</sup>  
purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saṅyojanavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>2</sup>

7. Saṅyojanasampayutto ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>1</sup>

8. Saṅyojanasampayutto ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>1</sup>  
pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Saṅyojanasampayutto ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>1</sup>  
upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava,  
nārammaṇe nava,

sa'bbattha nava ;  
novigate nava,  
no-avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
cha . . . (*saṅkhittā*),  
nasamanantare cha,  
na-aññamaññe cha,<sup>3</sup>  
na-upanissaye cha . . .  
(*saṅkhittā*),

namagge cha,  
nasampayutte dve,  
navipayutte tiṇi,  
nonatthiyā cha,  
novigate cha.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
nava,

adhipatīyā pañca . . .  
(*anulomapaḍāni gaṇi-  
tabbāni*<sup>4</sup>) avigate  
nava.

SAṆYOJANASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. dve.

<sup>2</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> R. gaṇetabbāni.

## SAṆYOJANO-CEVA-SAṆYOJANIYA-DUKAṆ.]

1.<sup>1</sup> Saṇyojanañ ceva saṇyojaniyañ ca<sup>1</sup> dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇyojano ceva saṇyojaniyo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasañyojanaṇ paṭicca diṭṭhisañyojanaṇ avijjā-sañyojanaṇ . . . (*cakkaṇ bandhitabbā*).

2. Saṇyojanañ ceva saṇyojaniyañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇyojaniyo ceva no ca saṇyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saṇyojane<sup>2</sup> paṭicca saṇpayuttakā khandhā cittasamutṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ.

3. Saṇyojanañ ceva saṇyojaniyañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇyojano ceva saṇyojaniyo<sup>3</sup> ca saṇyojaniyo ceva no ca saṇyojano<sup>3</sup> ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasañyojanaṇ paṭicca diṭṭhisañyojanaṇ avijjā-sañyojanaṇ sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ . . . (*cakkaṇ*).

4. Saṇyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇyojaniyo ceva no ca saṇyojano dhammo . . .

Saṇyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇyojanaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva mahābhūtā*).

K. omits the *ca* after *ceva* except in negative clauses.

<sup>2</sup> So also R. Cf. p. 195, n. 5.

<sup>3</sup> S. has ending in *ā* here only. R. omits *ca* between °jano and dhammā throughout.

5. Saṇḍojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojano ceva saṇḍojaniyo . . .

Saṇḍojaniye ceva no ca saṇḍojane khandhe paṭicca saṇḍojanā.

6. Saṇḍojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojano ceva saṇḍojaniyo ca saṇḍojaniyo ceva no ca saṇḍojano<sup>1</sup> ca dhammā . . .

Saṇḍojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā saṇḍojanā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . .

7. Saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojaniyañ ca saṇḍojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojano ceva saṇḍojaniyo ca . . .

Kāmarāgasamḍojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhisamḍojanaṇ avijjāsamḍojanaṇ . . . (*caḥkaṇ*).

8. Saṇḍojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saṇḍojaniyo ceva no ca saṇḍojano dhammo . . .

Saṇḍojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca saṇḍojane<sup>2</sup> ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . .

9. Saṇḍojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saṇḍojano ceva saṇḍojaniyo ca saṇḍojaniyo<sup>3</sup> ceva no ca saṇḍojano<sup>3</sup> dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Saṇḍojaniyañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca kāmarāgasamḍojanañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhisamḍojanaṇ avijjāsamḍojanaṇ<sup>4</sup> cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . (*caḥkaṇ bandhitabbaṇ. Saṇḍojanaṇocchake paṭhama-dukasadisay. Evaṇ imam pi<sup>5</sup> dukay vitthāretabbaṇ. Ninnā-nākaraṇay ṭhapetrā lokuttaraṇ*).

SANḌOJANO-CEVA-SANḌOJANIYA-DUKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

<sup>1</sup> S. °janā *here only*.

<sup>2</sup> S. °janañ.

<sup>3</sup> S. °yā, °nā, *resp.*

<sup>4</sup> S. *omits*.

<sup>5</sup> S. *Imaṇ pana*.

SANJOJANO-CEVA-SANJOJANASAMPAYUTTA-  
DUKAṆ.]

1. Saṇḍojanaṇ cewa saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ  
paṭicca saṇḍojano cewa saṇḍojanasampayutto dhammo  
uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasanḍojanaṇ paṭicca diṭṭhisanḍojanaṇ avijjā-  
saṇḍojanaṇ.

2. Saṇḍojanaṇ cewa saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ . . . saṇ-  
jojanasampayutto cewa no ca saṇḍojano dhammo . . .

Saṇḍojane<sup>1</sup> paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Saṇḍojanaṇ cewa . . . paṭicca saṇḍojano cewa saṇḍo-  
janasampayutto ca saṇḍojanasampayutto cewa no ca saṇḍo-  
jano ca dhammā<sup>2</sup> . . .

Kāmarāga- . . . (cf. 1) avijjāsaṇḍojanaṇ sampayuttakā  
ca khandhā.

4. Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ cewa no ca saṇḍojanaṇ  
dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojanasampayutto cewa no ca saṇḍo-  
jano dhammo . . .

Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ cewa no ca saṇḍojanaṇ ekaṇ  
kandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

5. Saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ cewa . . . paṭicca saṇḍojano  
ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto ca dhammo . . .

Saṇḍojanasampayutte cewa no ca saṇḍojane khandhe  
paṭicca saṇḍojanā.

<sup>1</sup> B. *inserts* khandhe. R. saṇḍojanaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> S. °jano dhammo. R. *omits last ca as before.*

6. Saṇḍojanasampayuttañ ceva . . . paṭicca saṇḍojano ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto ca saṇḍojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṇḍojano <sup>1</sup> ca dhammā . . .

Saṇḍojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā saṇḍojanañ ca ; dve . . .

7. Saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojanasampayuttañ ca saṇḍojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojano ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto ca . . .

Kāmarāgasāṇḍojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhisāṇḍojanaṇ avijjāsāṇḍojanaṇ . . . (*caḥkaṇ*).

8. Saṇḍojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saṇḍojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṇḍojano dhammo . . .

Saṇḍojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca saṇḍojane <sup>2</sup> ca paṭicca tayo khandhā : dve . . .

9. Saṇḍojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saṇḍojano ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto ca saṇḍojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṇḍojano ca dhammā <sup>3</sup> uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Saṇḍojana- . . . <sup>4</sup> khandhañ ca kāmarāgasāṇḍojanañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhisāṇḍojanaṇ avijjāsāṇḍojanaṇ ; dve . . . (*caḥkaṇ*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
sabbattha nava ;

kamme nava,<sup>5</sup>  
āhāre nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojanasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojano <sup>6</sup> ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsāṇḍojanaṇ paṭicca avijjāsāṇḍojanaṇ.

5. Saṇḍojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṇḍojanaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca saṇḍojano <sup>6</sup> ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagato khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato moho.

<sup>1</sup> So also S.

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. saññojanaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> S. °jano dhammo uppajjanti.

<sup>4</sup> As under 8.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>6</sup> S. °janaṇ throughout.



7. Saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanañ dhammañ paṭicca saṃyojano ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati na hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchasaṃyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjasaṃyojanañ.

Nahetuyā tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,<sup>1</sup>  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,

nāsevane nava,  
nakamme tīṇi,  
navipāke nava,  
navippayutte nava.

(*Eraṇ itare pi dve gaṇanā saha jātārāro pi kātabbo. Paccaya-rāro pi nissaya-rāro pi saṃsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttarāro pi paṭiccarārasadisā* <sup>2</sup>.)

Saṃyojano <sup>3</sup> ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kāmarāgasamyojanañ <sup>4</sup> ditṭhisamyojanassa avijjāsamyojanassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*caḥkaṇ*).

2. Saṃyojano <sup>3</sup> . . . dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saṃyojanassa . . .

Saṃyojanā <sup>5</sup> ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā <sup>6</sup> ca hetū sampayuttakānañ <sup>7</sup> khandhānañ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Saṃyojano <sup>3</sup> . . . dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca saṃyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saṃyojanassa ca . . .

Kāmarāgasamyojanañ ditṭhisamyojanassa avijjāsamyojanassa sampayuttakānañ <sup>7</sup> ca khandhānañ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Saṃyojane ārabha saṃyojanā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaṇ*)

<sup>1</sup> S. tīṇi.

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. °sadiso.

<sup>3</sup> S. °janañ *as above*.

<sup>4</sup> R. °jano. <sup>5</sup> K. °jano.

<sup>6</sup> *So all texts.*

<sup>7</sup> *So also K. Cf. pp. 230 foll.*

*kātabbā*). Saṃyojane<sup>1</sup> ārabha saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbā*). Saṃyojane ārabha saṃyojanā ca saṃyojanasampayuttakā<sup>2</sup> ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saṃyojanassa . . .

Saṃyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saṃyojane khandhe ārabha saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā khandhā uppajjanti.

5. Saṃyojanasampayutto . . . dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa . . .

Saṃyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saṃyojane khandhe ārabha saṃyojanā<sup>3</sup> uppajjanti.

6. Saṃyojanasampayutto dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca saṃyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saṃyojanassa ca . . .

Saṃyojanasampayutte . . .<sup>4</sup> saṃyojanā ca saṃyojanasampayuttakā<sup>2</sup> ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Saṃyojano ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojano ca dhammā saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saṃyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*; *imāsu tīsu pi pañhāsu ārammaṇādhipati pi saha-jātādhipati*<sup>5</sup> *pi kātabbā*).

7. Saṃyojano ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojano ca dhammā saṃyojanassa

<sup>1</sup> So also S.      <sup>2</sup> K. omits saṃyojana.      <sup>3</sup> S. °janan.

<sup>4</sup> As under 5.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits.

ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa adhipatipaccayaena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (tīṇi).

1. Saṃyojano ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayaena paccayo . . . (nava. Ninnānākaraṇaṇ. Vibhajānā natthi. Ārammaṇasadisā<sup>1</sup>) . . . samanantara-paccayaena paccayo . . . (nava), saha-jāta- . . . (nava),<sup>2</sup> añña-mañña- . . . (nava), nissaya- . . . (nava), upanissaya- . . .<sup>3</sup> (nava); ārammaṇanayaena<sup>4</sup> kātabbā, āsevanapaccayaena paccayo . . . (nava).

4. Saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojano dhammo saṃyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saṃyojanassa dhammassa kammappaccayaena paccayo . . . (tīṇi), āhāra- . . . (tīṇi), indriya- . . . (tīṇi), jhāna- . . . (tīṇi), magga- . . . (nava), sampayutta- . . . (nava), vippayutta- . . . (nava), atthi- . . . (nava), natthi- . . . (nava), vigata- . . . (nava), avigatapaccayaena paccayo . . . (nava).

Hetuyā tīṇi,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatīyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,  
sahajāte nava,  
añña-mañña nava,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,<sup>3</sup>  
āsevane nava,

kamme tīṇi,  
āhāre tīṇi,  
indriye tīṇi,  
jhāne tīṇi,  
magge nava,<sup>5</sup>  
sampayutte nava,  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā nava,<sup>6</sup>  
vigate nava,<sup>6</sup>  
avigate nava.

1. Saṃyojano ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saṃyojanassa ceva saṃyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissayapaccayaena paccayo. (saṃkhiṭṭaṇ. Eyaṇ nava pañhā kātabbā. Tīsu yeva padesu<sup>7</sup> parivattetabbā. Nānākāhaṇikā<sup>8</sup> natthi.)

<sup>1</sup> B. °sadiso.      <sup>2</sup> S. omits clause.      <sup>3</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> S. °nayo.      <sup>5</sup> B. tīṇi.      <sup>6</sup> B. and S. omit clause.

<sup>7</sup> K. paresu.      <sup>8</sup> Cf. p. 231, §§ 2-4.

Nahetuyā nava,	sabbattha nava ;
nārammaṇe nava,	novigate <sup>1</sup> nava.
Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	namagge tīṇi,
tīṇi . . . ( <i>saykhittan</i> ),	nasampayutte tīṇi, <sup>2</sup>
nasamanantare tīṇi,	navippayutte tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi, <sup>2</sup>	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
napurejāte tīṇi . . . ( <i>saykhittan</i> ),	novigate tīṇi.
Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	aḍhipatīyā nava,
nava . . . ( <i>anulomapadāni</i>	avigate nava.
<i>kātabbāni</i> ) . . .	

SANYOJANO-CEVA-SANYOJANASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

<sup>1</sup> B. avigate. R. no-avigate

<sup>2</sup> K. and S. omit clause.

**SANYOJANAVIPPAYUTTA-SANYOJANIYA-DUKAṆ.]**

1. Saṇḍyojanavippayutta-saṇḍyojaniyaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṇḍyojanavippayutta-saṇḍyojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetu-paccayā.

Saṇḍyojanavippayutta-saṇḍyojaniyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*paṭi-sandhi yāva asaṇṇasattā*<sup>1</sup>; *mahābhūtā*).

2. Saṇḍyojanavippayutta-saṇḍyojaniyaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca saṇḍyojanavippayutta-asāṇyojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetu-paccayā.

Saṇḍyojanavippayutta-asāṇyojaniyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

4. Saṇḍyojanavippayutta-asāṇyojaniyaṃ dhammaṃ . . . (*dve pañhā kātabbā. Imaṃ dukaṃ cūlantaraduke*<sup>2</sup> *lokiya-dukasadisay. Ninnānākaraṇaṃ*).

SANYOJANAVIPPAYUTTA-SANYOJANIYA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits. Cf. pp. 6, 7.

<sup>2</sup> K. cul<sup>o</sup>.

GANTHA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Ganthay dhammay paṭicca gantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthay<sup>1</sup> paṭicca abhiijhākāyagantho, abhiijhākāyaganthay paṭicca silabbataparāmāsakāyagantho, idaysaccābhinivesakāyaganthay paṭicca abhiijhākāyagantho, abhiijhākāyaganthay paṭicca idaysaccābhinivesakāyagantho.

2. Ganthay dhammay paṭicca nogantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ.

3. Ganthay dhammay paṭicca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthay paṭicca abhiijhākāyagantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ . . . (*caḅkaṇ*).

4. Noganthay dhammay paṭicca nogantho dhammo . . .

Noganthay ekañ khandhay paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuy paṭicca khandhā; ekañ mahābhūtañ . . . pe . . .<sup>2</sup>

5. Noganthay dhammay paṭicca gantho dhammo . . .

Noganthe khandhe paṭicca ganthā.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. silabbataparāmāsañ kāya°, etc.

<sup>2</sup> B. adds rūpañ.

6. Noganthaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā . . .

Noganthaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā ganthā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . .

7. Ganthaṇ ca noganthaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca gantho . . .

Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaṇ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho . . . (*cakkay*).

8. Ganthaṇ ca noganthaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca nogantho . . .

Noganthaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca ganthe<sup>1</sup> ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . .

9. Ganthaṇ ca . . . paṭicca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Noganthaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā<sup>2</sup> abhijjhākāyagantho cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . (*cakkay* ; *saṅkhattaṇ*) . . . ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā.

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
sabbattha nava ;

vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre nava,  
avigate nava.

4. Noganthaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nogantho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ noganthaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ<sup>3</sup> paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . (*ahetuka-paṭisandhi yāva asaṇṇasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagato uddhacca-sahagato khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2. Ganthaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nogantho dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Ganthe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

4. Noganthaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nogantho . . .

B. ganthaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits last two words.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits last two words.

Noganthe khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .  
(*paṭisandhi yāva asaṇṇasattā*).

8. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca no-  
gantho dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Ganthe ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca cittasam-  
uṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . (*saykhittan*).

. . . nādhipatipaccayā . . . (*nava*), nānantarapaccayā  
. . . (*nava*),<sup>1</sup> nasamanantarapaccayā . . . , (*nava*),<sup>1</sup> na añña-  
maññaṇapaccayā . . . (*nava*),<sup>1</sup> na upanissayapaccayā . . .  
(*tīṇi*).

1. Ganthaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca gantho dhammo uppajjati  
napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe idaṇsaccābhiniwesakāyaganthaṇ paṭicca abhiijhā-  
kāyagantho, abhiijhākāyaganthaṇ paṭicca idaṇsaccābhini-  
vesakāyagantho. (*Arūpe sīlabbataparāmāso natthi. Evaṇ  
nava pañhā kātabbā.*) . . . . .

napacchājātapaccayā ( <i>nava</i> ),	najhānapaccayā ( <i>ekaṇ</i> ),
nāsevanapaccayā ( <i>tīṇi</i> ), <sup>2</sup>	namaggapaccayā ( <i>ekaṇ</i> ),
nakammaṇapaccayā ( <i>tīṇi</i> ),	nasampayuttapaccayā ( <i>tīṇi</i> ),
navipūkaṇapaccayā ( <i>nava</i> ),	navippayuttapaccayā ( <i>pañca</i> ), <sup>3</sup>
nāhārapaccayā ( <i>ekaṇ</i> ),	nonatthipaccayā ( <i>tīṇi</i> ),
na-indriyapaccayā ( <i>ekaṇ</i> ),	novigatapaccayā ( <i>tīṇi</i> ).

Nahetuyā ekaṇ,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhipatīyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññaṇmaññe tīṇi,<sup>4</sup>  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme tīṇi,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṇ,  
na-indriye ekaṇ,  
najhāne ekaṇ,  
namagge ekaṇ,<sup>4</sup>  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte nava,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. tīṇi.

<sup>2</sup> K. ekaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. nava.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits clause.



Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhīpatiyā nava :—evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṇ, anantare<sup>1</sup> ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ.

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

1. Ganthaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā gantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasādisā*).<sup>2</sup>

4. Noganthaṇ<sup>3</sup> dhammaṇ paccayā nogantho dhammo . . .

Noganthaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ paccayā noganthā khandhā.

5. Noganthaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā gantho dhammo . . .

Nogantho khandhe paccayā ganthā<sup>4</sup>; vatthuṇ paccayā ganthā.<sup>5</sup>

6. Noganthaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā gantho ca . . .

Noganthaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā ganthā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . Vatthuṇ paccayā ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Ganthaṇ ca noganthaṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā gantho . . .

Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaṇ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā abhijjhākāyagantho . . . (*caḥkaṇ*). Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā abhijjhākāyagantho . . . (*caḥkaṇ*).

8. Ganthaṇ ca noganthaṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā nogantho . . .

Noganthaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca ganthe ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . Ganthe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā noganthā khandhā.

<sup>1</sup> K. samanantare.      <sup>2</sup> S. paṭiccavāra°. R. °sadiso.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits § 4.

<sup>4</sup> S. khandhā, omitting next clause.

<sup>5</sup> B. has nogantho paccayā khandhā vatthu paccayā khandhā.

9. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaṃ paccayā gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Noganthaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca silabbataparamāsakāya-ganthañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā abhijjhakāyagantho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*cakkay*). Silabbata-paramāsakāyaganthañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā abhijjhakāyagantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*cakkay*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,

adhipatiyā nava,  
avigate rava.

4. Noganthaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā nogantho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ noganthaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā noganthā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*sajjhittay*).

Nahetuyā ekaṃ, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhīpatiyā nava :—evaṃ gaṇetabbāṃ.

Hetupaccayā,<sup>1</sup> nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhīpatiyā nava, novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṃ, avigate ekaṃ.

(*Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso.*<sup>2</sup> *Saysattharāro pi sampayuttavāro*<sup>3</sup> *pi, nava pañhā kātābba. Rūpaṃ natthi.*)

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ganthā hetū<sup>4</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits next seven words.

<sup>2</sup> K. paticcavāro°.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> K. hetū.

2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ganthā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasam-  
utṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca . . .

Ganthā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ ganthānaṃ  
ca cittasammutṭhānānaṃ ca . . .

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Noganthā hetū . . .<sup>1</sup> hetupaccayena paccayo (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Noganthā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-  
paccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .<sup>2</sup>

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .

Ganthā ca noganthā ca hetū ganthānaṃ<sup>3</sup> hetupaccayena  
paccayo.

8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . .

Ganthā ca noganthā ca hetū . . .<sup>1</sup>

9. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā . . .

Ganthā ca noganthā ca hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhā-  
naṃ ganthānaṃ ca cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetu-  
paccayena paccayo.

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-  
paccayena paccayo.

Ganthe ārabba ganthā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*).  
Ganthe ārabba noganthā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay  
kātabbay*). Ganthe ārabba ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca  
khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa āram-  
maṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ silaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe  
suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ pacca-  
vekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ phalaṃ nib-  
bānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.      <sup>2</sup> Continue as under 4 to end of section.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. have instead sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ.

maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayaena paccayo. Ariyā noganthe pahīnakilese vikkhamāṇakilese <sup>1</sup> paccavekkhanti ; pubbe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ noganthe khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati ; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena noganthacittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānāti. Ākāsañāṇāyatanaṃ viññāṇāṇāyatanaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, noganthā khandhā iddhiṇidhāññāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṃsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayaena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabhha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.<sup>2</sup> Pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ noganthe khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabhha rāgo uppajjati<sup>2</sup> . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Dānaṃ . . .<sup>3</sup> ārabhha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . .<sup>3</sup> taṃ ārabhha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . . paccayo . . . (*tīṇi* ; ārabhha *kātabbā*).

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayaena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*, ārammaṇasādisā ; garukārammaṇā *kātabbā*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā

<sup>1</sup> S. R. and B. nogānthaṃ pahīnakilesaṃ °kilesaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits last two words.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

maggā . . . phalaṃ . . . Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ noganthe khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—noganthādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .<sup>1</sup> jhānā . . . Cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ noganthe khandhe . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—noganthādhipati ganthānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṃ . . . pe . . .<sup>1</sup> noganthe khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—noganthādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ ganthānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (tīṇi).

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā ganthā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ ganthānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>2</sup> pacchimānaṃ noganthānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ganthā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Purimā . . .<sup>2</sup> ganthānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa . . . (tīṇi).

(Dve āvajjanā kātabbā. Paṭhame<sup>3</sup> natthi.)

As under 4.

<sup>2</sup> As under 1.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. paṭhamo.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

(*Ekamhi vuṭṭhānaṃ kātabbhaṃ, majjhe.*<sup>1</sup>)

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa samantara-paccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*). . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—ganthā ganthānaṃ . . . (*tīṇi*).<sup>2</sup>

4. Nogantho . . . noganthassa . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .<sup>3</sup> Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, . . . pe . . . mānaṃ jappeti diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti, sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpat-tiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>5</sup> saddhaṃ upanissāya<sup>4</sup> . . . mānaṃ jappeti . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya pānaṃ hanati . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>6</sup> . . . senāsanaṃ ganthānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. evaṃ pi tṭhānaṃ . . . majjho.

<sup>2</sup> Cf. pp. 13, 14, under §§ 1-3.

<sup>3</sup> As under 1.

<sup>4</sup> K. indicates no hiatus here. Cf. under 4. B. has saddhaṃ, jappeti (still more abbreviated).

<sup>5</sup> As under 4.

<sup>6</sup> As under 5.

Ārammanūpanissayo . . . pe . . . (*tīṇi ārammaṇanayena katabbā*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa purejāta-paccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ:—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaṃ:—cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu noganthānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabha rāgo uppajjati, ditṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaṃ:—vatthu ganthānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . . pe<sup>2</sup> . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati, ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṃ:—vatthu ganthānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

. . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa kamma-paccayena paccayo.

Sahajāta, nānākhanikā. Sahajāta:—noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā:—noganthā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ ganthānaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa vipākāpaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekay*),

āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*),

magga- . . . (*nava*),

indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*),

sampayutta - paccayena

jhāna- . . . (*tīṇi*),

paccayo . . . (*nava*).

1. Gantho<sup>1</sup> dhammo noganthassa dhammassa vipāyuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ,<sup>2</sup> pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*).

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Purejātaṃ vatthu ganthānaṃ vipāyuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Purejātaṃ vatthu ganthānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ<sup>3</sup> vipāyuttapaccayena paccayo.<sup>4</sup>

8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*).

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekay*),<sup>5</sup> paṭṭhasādisay).

2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā ganthā<sup>6</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthi-

<sup>1</sup> K. has formula 1. Cf. p. 17, § 2.

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. omit.

<sup>3</sup> R. omits this clause.

<sup>4</sup> S. purejātaṃ pacchājātaṃ sahajātā khandhā sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ vipā . . .

<sup>5</sup> K. cakkaṃ.

<sup>6</sup> S. khandhā.



paccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho<sup>1</sup> dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca . . . paccayo . . . (*ekaṇ*,<sup>2</sup> *paṭiccasadisaya*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ . . . (*saṅkhittaṇ*).

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātā noganthā khandhā ganthānaṇ<sup>3</sup> atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ :—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, . . . pe . . . vatthu ganthānaṇ<sup>4</sup> atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto nogantho eko khandho tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ ganthānaṇ ca cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṇ :—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati taṇ ārabba ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthu ganthānaṇ sampayuttakānaṇ ca khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto silabbataparamāsakāyagantho ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā abhijjhākāyaganthassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaṇ*). Sahajāto silabbataparamāsakāyagantho ca vatthu ca abhijjhā . . . (*cakkaṇ*).<sup>5</sup>

8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, <sup>6</sup> pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajāto nogantho eko khandho ca gantho<sup>7</sup> ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ citta- . . .<sup>8</sup> dve . . . Sahajātā ganthā ca vatthu ca noganthānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātā

<sup>1</sup> B. omits this sentence.

<sup>2</sup> K. cakkaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> B. noganthā khandhānaṇ. R. omits khandhā.

<sup>4</sup> B. khandhānaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> As above. B. omits cakkaṇ.

<sup>6</sup> R. and S. insert purejātaṇ.

<sup>7</sup> K. ganthā.

<sup>8</sup> As under 6.

ganthā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthā sampayuttakā ca khaṇḍhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthā ca kubaliṇkāro āhāro ca imassa . . .<sup>1</sup> Pacchājātā ganthā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Gantho ca . . . dhammā ganthassa ca . . .

Sahajātañ, purejātāñ. Sahajāto nogantho eko khaṇḍho ca silabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca tiṇṇannañ khaṇḍhānañ abhiṇṇhākāyaganthassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaj*). Sahajāto silabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca vatthu ca abhiṇṇhākāyaganthassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khaṇḍhānañ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaj*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
sabbattha nava ;  
upanissaye nava,  
purejāte tīṇi,  
pacchājāte tīṇi,<sup>2</sup>  
āsevane nava,<sup>3</sup>  
kamme tīṇi,  
vipāke ekañ,  
āhāre tīṇi,

indriye tīṇi,<sup>2</sup>  
jhaṇe tīṇi,<sup>2</sup>  
magge nava,  
sampayutte nava,  
vippayutte pañca,<sup>4</sup>  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā nava,<sup>2</sup>  
vigate nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahaajāta-, upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahaajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca dhammassa . . .<sup>5</sup>

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahaajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As above.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>4</sup> S. nava.

<sup>5</sup> As under 1.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-,  
sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .<sup>1</sup>

7. Gantho<sup>2</sup> ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .<sup>3</sup>

8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . . .<sup>4</sup>

9. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa ca nogan-  
thassa ca . . .<sup>5</sup>

Nahetuyā nava,  
nārammaṇe nava,

sabbattha nava ;  
no-avigate<sup>6</sup> nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
nava (*saykhittay*),  
nasamanantare nava,  
na-aññamaññe tiṇi,  
na-upanissaye nava,  
sabbattha nava ;

namagge nava,  
nasampayutte tiṇi,  
navippayutte nava,  
nonatthiyā nava,  
novigate nava.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
nava,  
(*anulomapaḍāni paripuṇṇāni kātābbāni*),  
avigate nava.

adhipatiyā nava,

GANTHA-DUKAN niṭṭhitay.

<sup>1</sup> *As under 5.*

<sup>2</sup> *S. omits §§ 7-9.*

<sup>3</sup> *As under 1.*

<sup>4</sup> *As under 2.*

<sup>5</sup> *As under 1.*

<sup>6</sup> *S. avigate.*

[XXVII.

GANTHANIYA-DUKAṆ.]

Ganthaniyaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ganthaniyo dhammo  
uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthaniyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭaṃ, gaṭhā  
cūḷantaraḍḍuke*<sup>1</sup> *lokiyaḍḍukaṃ, evaṃ vibhajitaḍḍaṃ. Ninnānā-  
karaṇaṃ*).

GANTHANIYA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṃ.

B. and S. cull, -°duko.

GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Ganthasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ganthasampayutto dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Ganthasampayuttaṃ . . . ganthavippayutto . . .

Ganthasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe paṭicca lobho cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Domanassasahagate khandhe paṭicca paṭighaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ;

3. Ganthasampayuttaṃ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Ganthasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā paṭighaṃ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .

4. Ganthavippayuttaṃ . . . ganthavippayutto . . .

Ganthavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ lobhaṃ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭighaṃ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca . . . (*saykhittay*).

<sup>1</sup> *As under 1.*

5. Ganthavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . .

Diṭṭhiganthavippayuttaṃ lobhaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Ganthavippayuttaṃ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ lobhaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Paṭighaṃ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

7. Ganthasampayuttaṃ ca ganthavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca lobhaṃ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca paṭighaṃ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Ganthasampayuttaṃ ca ganthavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhe ca lobhaṃ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Domanassasahagata khandhe ca paṭighaṃ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Ganthasampayuttaṃ ca ganthavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Domanassasahagataṃ . . . tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .

1. Ganthasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Ganthasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhe paṭicca lobho. Domanassasahagata khandhe paṭicca paṭighaṃ.

3. Ganthasampayuttaṃ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṃ . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhā lobho

<sup>1</sup> As under 7.

<sup>2</sup> As under 1.

ca ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā paṭighañ<sup>1</sup> ca ; dve . . .

4. Ganthavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . .

Ganthavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ . . .<sup>2</sup> dve . . . Paṭisandhikhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu,<sup>3</sup> vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā.

5. Ganthavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . .<sup>1</sup>

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṇ lobhaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca ganthasampayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . . (*sapkhittaṇ*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe cha,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare cha,<sup>4</sup>  
samanantare cha,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye cha,  
purejāte cha,  
āsevane cha,<sup>5</sup>  
kamme nava,

vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre nava,  
indriye nava,  
jhāne nava,  
magge nava,  
sampayutte cha,  
vippayutte nava,  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā nava,<sup>6</sup>  
vigate cha,  
avigate nava.

4. Ganthavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca ganthavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ ganthavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . (*ahetūkapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

<sup>1</sup> R. *substitutes* doso.

<sup>3</sup> R. *omits last three words*.

<sup>5</sup> B. nava.

<sup>2</sup> *As under* 1.

<sup>4</sup> B. *pañca*.

<sup>6</sup> R. *and* B. cha.

Nahetuyā ekaṇ,  
nārammaṇe tiṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tiṇi,<sup>1</sup>

nasamanantare tiṇi,  
na-anññamaññe tiṇi,<sup>2</sup>  
napurejāte satta,

(napurejāte vibhajantena arūpaṇ paṭhamaya kātābbaṇ.  
Rūpaṇ yattha labbhati pacchā kātābbaṇ.<sup>3</sup> Paṭighaṇ arūpe  
natthi.)

napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,  
nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhare ekaṇ,  
na-indriye ekaṇ,

najhāne ekaṇ,  
namagge ekaṇ,  
nasampayutte tiṇi,  
navippayutte cha,  
nonatthiyā tiṇi,<sup>4</sup>  
novigate tiṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe ekaṇ,<sup>5</sup> nādhīpatiyā tiṇi,<sup>6</sup> . . .  
(evaṇ kātābbaṇ, saṅkhattaṇ) . . . novigate tiṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe                      avigate ekaṇ.  
ekaṇ,

(Sahajātarāro pi evaṇ kātābbo<sup>7</sup>.)

1. Ganthasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā ganthasampa-  
yutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (tiṇi, paṭicca-  
sadisā).

4. Ganthavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .

Ganthavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . Paṭi-  
sandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuṇ paccayā  
kandhā; ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .<sup>8</sup>

5. Ganthavippayuttaṇ . . . ganthasampayutto . . .

Vatthuṇ paccayā ganthasampayuttā kandhā. Diṭṭhi-

<sup>1</sup> B. cha.

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. insert na upanissaye tiṇi.

<sup>3</sup> K. kātābbā. Cf. pp. 5, 6.

<sup>4</sup> B. natthiyā.

<sup>5</sup> R. tiṇi.

<sup>6</sup> R. and B. nava.

<sup>7</sup> R. kātābbaṇ.

<sup>8</sup> Cf. p. 2, § 4. R. and B. add vatthuṇ paccayā gantha-  
vippayuttā kandhā. S. adds first two words.



gatavippayuttaṃ lobhaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaṃ<sup>1</sup> paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Ganthavippayuttaṃ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Vatthuj paccayā ganthasampayuttā<sup>2</sup> khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Ditṭhigatavippayuttaṃ lobhaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Paṭighaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Vatthuj paccayā ditṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca. Vatthuj paccayā domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighaṃ ca.

7. Ganthasampayuttaṃ ca . . . dhammaṃ . . .

Ganthasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Ditṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca<sup>3</sup> lobhaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve, . . . Domanassasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca<sup>3</sup> paṭighaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Ganthasampayuttaṃ ca ganthavippayuttaṃ ca . . .

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Ditṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhe ca lobhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca<sup>4</sup> paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Domanassasahagata khandhe ca paṭighaṃ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Ditṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagata khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā lobho. Domanassasahagata khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā paṭighaṃ.

9. Ganthasampayuttaṃ ca ganthavippayuttaṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ . . .<sup>5</sup> dve . . . Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Ditṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca lobhaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā citta-

<sup>1</sup> B. omits sentence.

<sup>2</sup> R. °yuttakā.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits vatthuṃ ca.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. omit clause.

<sup>5</sup> As under 7.

samutṭhanañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṃ  
ekaṃ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā citta-  
samutṭhanañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Ditṭhigatavippayutta-  
lobhasahagataṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo  
khandhā lobho ca; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṃ ekaṃ  
khandhañ ca<sup>1</sup> vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā paṭighañ  
ca; dve . . . (*saykhittaya*).

Hetuyā nava,  
arammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,<sup>2</sup>

sabbattha nava;  
vipāke ekaṃ,  
āhāre nava,  
avigate nava.

4. Ganthavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā ganthavippa-  
yutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ ganthavippayuttaṃ . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi  
yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviñ-  
ñāṇaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Vatthuṃ  
paccayā ahetukā ganthavippayuttā khandhā. Vicikicchā-  
sahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā  
vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*say-  
khittaya*).

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi (*saykhittaya*),  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte satta,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,  
nakamme cattāri,

navipāke ekaṃ,<sup>3</sup>  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
nājhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte cha,<sup>4</sup>  
nonatthiyā tīṇi.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> The two sides of fol. 60 in B. must be read in inverse order.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> R. nava.

<sup>4</sup> K. and B. nava.

<sup>5</sup> R. adds novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhīpatiyā nava :—  
evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṇ,<sup>1</sup> avigate<sup>2</sup> ekaṇ.

(*Nissayaarāro paccayaarārasadiso.*)

1. Ganthasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Ganthasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho ganthavippayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe saṃsaṭṭho lobho. Domanassasahagate khandhe saṃsaṭṭhaṇ paṭighaṇ.

3. Ganthasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhammā . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā lobho ca; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā paṭighañ ca; dve . . .

4. Ganthavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho ganthavippayutto . . .

Ganthavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Ganthavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṇ lobhaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaṇ saṃsaṭṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Ganthasampayuttaṇ ca ganthavippayuttaṇ ca dhammaṇ saṃsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca lobhaṇ ca saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca paṭighañ ca saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*saṃkhittāṇ*).

<sup>1</sup> K. tīṇi.

<sup>2</sup> R. *has, instead*, adhipatīyā.

Hetuyā cha,  
ārammaṇe cha,<sup>1</sup>  
adhipatiyā cha,  
sabbattha cha ;

vipāke ekaṃ,  
āhāre cha,  
avigate cha.

4. (Ganthavippayuttaṃ) dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho ganthavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ ganthavippayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . Ahetuka-paṭisandhikkhaṇe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe saṃsaṭṭho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saṃkhittaṃ*).

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,  
nādhīpatiyā cha,  
napurejāte cha,  
napaccāhājāte cha,<sup>2</sup>  
nāsevane cha,

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke cha,  
nājhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
navippayutte cha.

Hetupaccayā, nādhīpatiyā  
cha,  
napurejāte cha,  
napaccāhājāte cha,

nāsevane cha,  
nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke cha,<sup>2</sup>  
navippayutte cha ;

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
ekaṃ,

anantare ekaṃ,<sup>3</sup>  
avigate ekaṃ.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ganthasampayuttā hetū<sup>4</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Ganthasampayuttā hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. *omits clause*.

<sup>2</sup> B. *here continues as in the mātikā above*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *omits clause*.

<sup>4</sup> K. *°yuttā hetu, etc., throughout*. S. *varies between -o, -ā, and -aṃ (as nominative)*. Only R. has *hetū*.

hetupaccayena paccayo. Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagato<sup>1</sup> hetu lobhassa cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānañ hetu-paccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagato hetu paṭighassa cittasamutthānānañ ca<sup>2</sup> . . .

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ganthasampayuttā hetu sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ<sup>3</sup> cittasamutthānānañ ca . . .<sup>4</sup> Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ lobhassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca<sup>2</sup> . . . Domanassasahagato hetu sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ paṭighassa ca cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānañ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

<sup>5</sup>Ditthigatavippayutto lobho cittasamutthānānañ<sup>2</sup> . . . Paṭighañ cittasamutthānānañ rūpānañ hetupaccayena paccayo. (*Paṭisandhi.*)

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Ditthigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭighañ sampayuttakānañ<sup>2</sup> . . .

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ditthigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānañ hetu paccayena paccayo. Paṭighañ sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ . . .<sup>2</sup>

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ hetupaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagato hetu ca paṭighañ ca sampayuttakānañ . . .<sup>2</sup>

8. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Ditthigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca cittasamutthānānañ rūpānañ hetupaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> S. °gatañ. K. °gatā.

<sup>2</sup> *As just above.*

<sup>3</sup> B. ganthasampayuttakānañ khandhānañ hetu.

<sup>4</sup> *As just above.* S. here passes to Ditthi° under 4.

<sup>5</sup> R. and B. have first: ganthavippayutto hetu sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ cittasamutthāñ hetu.

Domanassasahagato hetu ca paṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup>

9. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagato hetu ca paṭighañ ca sampayuttakānaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup>

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ārabba ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*tisu pi mūlā pucchitabbā*). Ganthasampayutte khandhe ārabba ganthavippayuttā khandhā uppajjanti. Ganthasampayutte khandhe ārabba diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti. Domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Ariyā magga vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa<sup>2</sup> vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā ganthavippayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhita-kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ, ganthavippayutte khandhe ca lobhaṃ ca paṭighañ ca aniccato vipassanti<sup>3</sup> . . . pe . . .<sup>4</sup> assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba ganthavippayutto rāgo uppajjati, . . . pe . . . vicikicchā uddhaccaṃ domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti, cetopariyāñāṇena ganthavippayuttacittasamaṃgissa cittaṃ jānāti. Ākāsaṇāñcāyatanaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Gantha-

<sup>1</sup> *As just above.*      <sup>2</sup> K. gotrabhū, omitting nibbānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> R. vipassati.

<sup>4</sup> Cf. p. 182, § 4.

vippayuttā khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anā-gataṇsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaṃ silaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabha ganthasampayutto rāgo . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ ganthavippayutte khandhe ca lobhaṃ ca paṭighaṃ ca ārabha diṭṭhigata-vippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassa-sahagatā khandhā ca paṭighaṃ ca uppajjanti.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe ca lobhaṃ ca domanassasahagate khandhe ca paṭighaṃ ca ārabha ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay*). Diṭṭhigatavippayutta- . . .<sup>1</sup> ārabha ganthavippayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay*)<sup>2</sup>. Diṭṭhigatavippayutta- . . .<sup>1</sup> ārabha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighaṃ ca uppajjanti.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—ganthasampayutte khandhe garuṃ katvā ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—ganthasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .<sup>3</sup> garuṃ katvā diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—ganthasampayuttādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatādhipati lobhassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . .<sup>1</sup> Domanassasaha-

<sup>1</sup> As above.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> As under 1.

gatādhipati paṭighassa cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .<sup>1</sup> garuṃ katvā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati : — diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca cittasamutṭhānānañ . . .<sup>2</sup>

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati : — dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭbahitvā jhānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhati. Ariyā magga vuṭṭbahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ, nibbānaṃ<sup>3</sup> garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ, ganthavippayutte khandhe ca lobhañ ca garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā ganthavippayutto rāgo diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati : — ganthavippayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati : — dānaṃ . . .<sup>4</sup> vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ . . . Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ . . . garuṃ katvā ganthasampayutto rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati : — cakkhuṃ . . . pe<sup>5</sup> . . . garuṃ katvā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati : — diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatē

<sup>1</sup> *As under 1.*

<sup>2</sup> *As above.*

<sup>3</sup> *K. omits.*

<sup>4</sup> *As under 4.*

<sup>5</sup> *As just above.*



khandhe ca lobhañ ca garuṇ katvā ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay*<sup>1</sup>). Diṭṭhigata-  
. . .<sup>2</sup> katvā diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho uppajjati . . .  
(*mūlay pucchitabbay*<sup>3</sup>). Diṭṭhigata-<sup>2</sup> . . . katvā diṭṭhigata-  
vippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Purimā purimā ganthasampayuttā khandhā pacchi-  
mānaṇ pacchimānaṇ ganthasampayuttānaṇ<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṇ  
anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay*).

(b) Purimā purimā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā  
khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa  
lobhassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (c) Purimā purimā  
domanassasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa  
paṭighassa, ganthasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anan-  
tarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay*<sup>1</sup>).

(d) Purimā purimā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā  
khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ diṭṭhigatavippayutta-  
lobhasahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ lobhassa ca anantarapacca-  
yena paccayo. (e) Purimā purimā domanassasahagatā  
khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ domanassasahagatā-  
naṇ khandhānaṇ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Purimo purimo diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho pacchimassa  
pacchimassa diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa anantara-  
paccayena paccayo. Purimaṇ purimaṇ<sup>5</sup> domanassa saha-  
gataṇ paṭighaṇ pacchimassa pacchimassa paṭighassa ananta-  
rapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā diṭṭhigatavippayuttā  
khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ ganthavippayuttānaṇ<sup>6</sup>  
khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotra-  
bhussa phalasamāpattiyaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa dham-  
massa . . .

<sup>1</sup> R. mūlā °abbā.      <sup>2</sup> As just above.

<sup>3</sup> R. omits.

<sup>4</sup> R. and S. °yuttakānaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K. omits.

<sup>6</sup> K. diṭṭhigatavipp°.

(a) Purimo . . .<sup>1</sup> pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ dīṭṭhigata-vippayuttānaṃ<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Purimaṃ purimaṃ paṭighaṃ pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ domanassasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ . . . Āvajjanā ganthasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Purimo . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimaṃ . . .<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā dīṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

(a) Purimā . . .<sup>5</sup> khandhā lobho ca pacchimānaṃ . . . khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. (b) Purimā . . .<sup>6</sup> khandhā ca paṭighaṃ ca pacchimānaṃ . . . khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaṃ pucchitaḃḃaṃ*). (c) Purimā . . .<sup>7</sup> khandhā ca lobho ca pacchimassa . . . (d) Purimā . . .<sup>8</sup> paṭighaṃ ca pacchimassa pacchimassa paṭighassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (e) Dīṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighaṃ ca vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaṃ pucchitaḃḃaṃ*). (f) Purimā . . .<sup>9</sup> lobho ca pacchimānaṃ . . .<sup>5</sup> (g) Purimā . . .<sup>8</sup> khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa samanantara- . . . saha-jāta- . . .<sup>10</sup> añña-mañña- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—ganthasampayuttā

<sup>1</sup> *As in 4 (a).*

<sup>2</sup> *K. °yuttalobhasahagatānaṃ. S. °yuttakānaṃ.*

<sup>3</sup> *As in 5 (a).*

<sup>4</sup> *As in 5 (b).*

<sup>5</sup> *As in 1 (d).*

<sup>6</sup> *As in 1 (e).*

<sup>7</sup> *As in 1 (b).*

<sup>8</sup> *As in 7 (b).*

<sup>9</sup> *As in 7 (c).*

<sup>10</sup> *S. inserts pacchājātā . . .*

khandhā ganthasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissaya-paccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbā*)<sup>1</sup> Ganthasampayuttā khandhā ganthavippayuttānaṃ . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbā*).<sup>1</sup> Ganthasampayuttā khandhā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti, mānaṃ jappeti, sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ,<sup>2</sup> rāgaṃ dosaṃ,<sup>3</sup> mohaṃ, mānaṃ, patthanaṃ, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ; utuṃ<sup>4</sup> bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti, paṇaṃ hanati . . . pe . . . saṅghaṃ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgo . . . pe . . . patthanā senāsanaṃ . . . saddhāya . . . paññāya rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa<sup>5</sup> patthanāya upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti, diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti, sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgaṃ . . . pe . . . mānaṃ patthanaṃ senāsanaṃ upanissāya paṇaṃ hanati . . . pe . . . saṅghaṃ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya<sup>6</sup> upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . (*tīṇi*).

Saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti, diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti, sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgaṃ dosaṃ mohaṃ mānaṃ patthanaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya paṇaṃ

<sup>1</sup> S. adds *tīṇi pi*. So R., adding upanissaya.

<sup>2</sup> B. puññaṃ here only.

<sup>3</sup> S. domanassaṃ, omitting dosaṃ, mohaṃ.

<sup>4</sup> S. utu.

<sup>5</sup> R. omits.

<sup>6</sup> S. diṭṭhipattho

hanati . . . pe . . . saṅghaṃ<sup>1</sup> bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . paññā<sup>1</sup> rāgo doso moho māno<sup>2</sup> patthanā senāsa-  
naṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ  
lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa  
ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—  
diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca  
domanassasahagatā lobhañ ca khandhā ca<sup>3</sup> paṭighañ ca  
ganthasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena  
paccayo . . . (*mūlaṃ pucchitabbā*). Diṭṭhi-  
gatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā  
khandhā ca paṭighañ ca ganthavippayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ  
diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa ca paṭighassa<sup>3</sup> ca upani-  
sayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaṃ pucchitabbā*). Diṭṭhi-  
gatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca doma-  
nassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca diṭṭhigatavippa-  
yuttalobhasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca doma-  
nassasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca upanissaya-  
paccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa  
dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapure-  
jātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato vipassati,  
assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba ganthavippayutto rāgo  
uppajjati diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaṃ domanassaṃ uppajjati :  
dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ  
suṇāti. Rūpāyatanāṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbā-  
yatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaṃ :—cakkhā-  
yatanāṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa,  
vatthu ganthavippayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ diṭṭhigatavip-  
payuttassa lobhassa ca paṭighassa ca purejātapaccayena  
paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . .

S. saddhaṃ paññaṃ.

<sup>2</sup> S. mānaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba ganthasampayutto rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaṇ :—vatthu ganthasampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . vatthuṇ ārabba diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṇ : — vatthu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṇ<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṇ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaṇ khandhānaṇ paṭighassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa<sup>3</sup> dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekay*).

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . . (*ekay*).

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Pacchājātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*anantaradisay*). Āvajjanā pi vuṭṭhānam<sup>4</sup> pi natthi) . . . kammappaccayena paccayo.

Ganthasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā ganthasampayuttā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā cetanā lobhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca . . . Domanassasahagatā cetanā paṭighassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca . . . Nānākhanikā

<sup>1</sup> As under 4.

<sup>2</sup> S. vippayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> K. °sampayuttassa. Cf. p. 15, § 2.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits.

ganthasampayuttā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ganthasampayuttā . . .<sup>1</sup> cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca<sup>2</sup> . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . .

Domanassasahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajāta, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajāta ganthavippayuttā cetanā . . .<sup>3</sup> Nānākhaṇikā ganthavippayuttā cetanā . . .<sup>2</sup> kammappaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo . . . vipākappaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ*).

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . indriya- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . jhāna- . . . (*cattāri*)<sup>4</sup> . . . magga- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*).

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saṃkhittāṃ, vibhajitabbāṃ*).

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saṃkhittāṃ*).

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Purejātaṃ vatthu ganthasampayuttaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Purejātaṃ vatthu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>3</sup> As under 3.

<sup>2</sup> As under 2.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits clause.

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajātā diṭṭhigatavippayutta-lobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighaṇṇaṃ ca citta- . . . Pacchājātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighaṇṇaṃ ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo . . . atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ, paṭiccasadisāṃ*).

2. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . . Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ<sup>1</sup> . . . (*saykhittāṃ, vibhajitabbāṃ*).

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . (*ekaṃ, paṭiccasadisāṃ*).

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ<sup>1</sup> āhāraṃ indriyaṃ . . . (*saykhittāṃ, vibhajitabbāṃ*<sup>2</sup>).

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ.<sup>3</sup> Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagataṃ paṭighaṇṇaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ : — cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabhha ganthasampayutto rāgo . . . pe . . . diṭṭhi domanassaṃ uppajjati; vatthu ganthasampayuttakānaṃ<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭighaṇṇaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ . . .<sup>5</sup> Purejātaṃ : — cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits.

<sup>4</sup> K. omits gantha. S. has khandhā samp°.

<sup>5</sup> As above.

ārabbha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti; vatthu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto ganthasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato eko khandho ca lobho ca tiṇṇannaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> paccayo; dve . . . Domanassasahagato eko khandho ca paṭighañ ca tiṇṇannaṃ . . . dve . . .

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajātā ganthasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpanaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho<sup>2</sup> ca citta- . . . Sahajātā domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca citta- . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca lobhassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca paṭighassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthasampayuttā<sup>3</sup> khandhā ca kabaliṅkāro āhāro ca imassa . . .<sup>4</sup> Pacchājātā ganthasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṃ ca kaṭattā rūpanaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo

9. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato eko khandho ca lobho ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpanaṃ atthipaccayena pac-

<sup>1</sup> *As above.*

<sup>2</sup> B. paṭighañ, *condensing this and next sentence.*

<sup>3</sup> R. °vippay°. *As above.*

<sup>4</sup> S. omits clause.



cayo ; dve . . . Sahajāto domanassasahagato eko khandho ca paṭighañ ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānāṇ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . . Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ lobhassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . . Sahajāto domanassasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ paṭighassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . .

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,  
sahajāte nava,<sup>1</sup>  
aññamaññe cha,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,  
sampayutte cha,  
vippayutte pañca,  
atthiyā nava,

purejāte tiṇi,  
pacchājāte tiṇi,  
āsevane nava,  
kamme cattāri,  
vipāke ekaṃ,  
āhāre cattāri,  
indriye cattāri,  
jhāne cattāri,  
magge cattāri,  
natthiyā nava,  
vigate nava,<sup>2</sup>  
avigate nava.

1. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .<sup>3</sup> pacchājāta-,<sup>4</sup> kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>3</sup>

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .<sup>3</sup> purejāta-, pacchājātā-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa . . .<sup>3</sup> purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> As in 1.

<sup>4</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>5</sup> As in 5.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthasampayuttassa . . .<sup>1</sup>

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthavippayuttassa . . .<sup>1</sup> pacchājāta paccayena paccayo.

9. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthasampayuttassa ca ganthavippayuttassa ca dhammassa . . .<sup>1</sup>

Nahetuyā nava,	sabbattha nava ;
nārammaṇe nava,	no-avigate nava. <sup>2</sup>

Hetupaccayā, narammaṇe nava,	( <i>saṅkhittā</i> ) . . .,
nādhīpatiyā nava . . . ( <i>saṅ-</i>	namagge nava,
<i>khittā</i> ) . . .,	nasampayutte tīṇi,
nasamanantare nava,	navippayutte cha, <sup>5</sup>
na-aññamaññe tīṇi, <sup>3</sup>	nonatthiyā nava,
na-nissaye nava, <sup>4</sup>	novigate nava. <sup>6</sup>
na-upanissaye nava . . .	

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	adhipatiyā nava ( <i>anuloma-</i>
nava,	<i>mātikā vitthāretabbā</i> ),
	avigate nava.

GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ ñiṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> As in 1.

<sup>2</sup> S. avigate.

<sup>3</sup> K. nava.

<sup>4</sup> R., B. and S. omit.

<sup>5</sup> K. nava.

<sup>6</sup> B. no-avi°.

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Ganthañ ceva ganthaniyañ ca<sup>1</sup> dhammaṃ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaṃ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaṃ paṭicca silabbataparāmāsakāyagantho; idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaṃ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaṃ paṭicca idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyagantho.

2. Ganthañ ceva ganthaniyañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ.

3. Ganthañ ceva ganthaniyañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ca<sup>2</sup> dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā . . . (*paṭiccarāro pi saḥajātarāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro*<sup>3</sup> *pi saṃsatthavāro pi sampayuttavāro*<sup>3</sup> *pi ganthadukasadisā. Ninnānākaraṇā*<sup>4</sup>).

1. Gantho ceva ganthaniyo dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ganthā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ ganthanānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*evaṃ nava pañhā vitthāretabbā*).

1. Gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ganthe ārabha ganthā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaṃ pucchi-*

<sup>1</sup> K. *omits always*.

<sup>2</sup> R. *omits*.

<sup>3</sup> B. *omits*.

<sup>4</sup> R. °vāraṇ. °sadisaṇ. °karaṇaṇ.

*tabbay*). Ganthē<sup>1</sup> ārabba ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlay pucchitabbay*). Ganthē ārabba ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo ganthaniyassa ceva no ca ganthassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ silaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni, jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Ariyā gotrabhuṃ<sup>2</sup> paccavekkhanti, vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ, ganthaniye ceva no ca ganthe khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti . . . (*sabbay vitthāretabbay*) . . . āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ silaṃ uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ,<sup>3</sup> domanassaṃ uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ . . . Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ ganthaniye ceva no ca ganthe khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

6. Ganthaniyo ceva no ca . . . ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa ca ganthaniyassa ceva no ca . . .

Dānaṃ silaṃ . . . jhānaṃ . . . Cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ . . . khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabba ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*eraṃ itare pi tīṇi vitthāretabbā. Ārabba kātubbā.*<sup>4</sup> *Imaṃ hi duke lokutaraṃ natthi, ganthadukasadisāṃ. Ninnānākaraṇaṃ. Ganthaniyaṃ ti niyāmetabbay. Magge nara pañhā kātubbā*).

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

<sup>1</sup> S. ganthaṃ.      <sup>2</sup> B. gotrabhū.      S. ariyaṃ gotrabhu.

<sup>3</sup> B. and S. omit these two words.      R. the former only.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits sentence.

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Ganthañ ceva gānhasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca gantho ceva gānhasampayutto ca<sup>1</sup> dhammo uppajjati hetu-paccayā.

Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaṃ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaṃ paṭicca silabbataparāmāsakāyagantho; idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaṃ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaṃ paṭicca idaṃsaccābhinivesakāyagantho.

2. Ganthañ ceva gānhasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca gānhasampayutto ceva no ca gantho dhammo . . .

Ganthe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Ganthañ ceva . . . paṭicca gantho ceva . . . gānhasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ca dhammā . . .

Silabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaṃ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkay*).

4. Gānhasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaṃ dhammaṃ . . . gānhasampayutte ceva no ca . . .

Gānhasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

5. Gānhasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaṃ dhammaṃ . . . gantho ceva . . .

Gānhasampayutte ceva no ca ganthe khandhe paṭicca ganthā.

6. Gānhasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaṃ . . . gantho ceva . . . no ca gantho ca dhammā . . . (*cakkay*<sup>2</sup>).

<sup>1</sup> K. omits throughout after *ceva*.

<sup>2</sup> I.e., as under 4, adding *ganthā ca* after *khandhā* (so R.).

7. Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca . . . gantha-sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . pe . . .

8. Ganthañ ceva . . . no ca gantho . . .

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthañ ekañ khandhañ ca ganthe<sup>1</sup> ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

9. Ganthañ ceva . . . no ca gantho ca dhammā uppaj-janti hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthañ ekañ khandhañ ca silabbataparamāsakāyaganthañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā abhiijhākāyagantho ca; dve . . . (*cakkay bandhitabbay saṅkhittay*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
sabbattha nava;

kamme nava,  
āhāre nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttañ dhammañ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhī-patipaccayā . . . (*saṅkhittay. Idha na hetupaccayo natthi*).

Nādhīpatiyā nava,  
napurejāte nava,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme tīpi,  
navipāke nava,  
navippayutte nava.

(*Itare pi dve ganānā pi saha jātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro<sup>2</sup> pi saṅsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paṭicca-rārasadisā<sup>3</sup>*.)

1. Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthasampayuttassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā ca hetū sampayutta-kānañ khandhānañ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Gantho ceva . . . no ca ganthassa dhammassa . . .  
Ganthā ceva . . .<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> R. °sadiso.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

3. Gantho<sup>1</sup> ceva . . . no ca ganthassa . . .

Ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca hetū ganthānaṃ  
sampayuttakānaṃ ca . . .

4. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho . . .

Ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā hetū<sup>2</sup> . . .

5. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho . . .

Ganthasampayuttā . . .<sup>3</sup>

6. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho . . .

Ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā hetū ganthā-  
naṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena  
paccayo.

7. Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca ganthasampayuttā  
ceva no ca ganthā ca hetū ganthānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ  
ca khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.<sup>4</sup>

1. Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthassa  
ceva ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena  
paccayo.

Ganthe ārabba ganthā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*).  
Ganthe ārabba ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā  
kandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*). Ganthe  
ārabba ganthā ca ganthasampayuttā ca khandhā uppaj-  
janti.<sup>5</sup>

4. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho dhammo . . .

Ganthasampayutte ceva no ca ganthe khandhe ārabba  
ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā khandhā uppajjanti<sup>6</sup>  
. . . (*mūlay kātabbay*). Ganthasampayutte . . .<sup>7</sup> ārabba  
ganthā uppajjanti (*mūlay kātabbay*). Ganthasampayutte  
. . .<sup>7</sup> ganthā ca ganthasampayuttakā ca khandhā uppaj-  
janti. (*Evay itare pi tīṇi pañhā kātabbā, ārammaṇasadiṣā*  
*yeva, adhipatiyā pi anantare pi upanissaye pi vibhāgo*<sup>8</sup> *natthi*.)

<sup>1</sup> S. omits § 3.

<sup>2</sup> As under 1.

<sup>3</sup> As under 4.

<sup>4</sup> R. gives remaining two formulæ.

<sup>5</sup> B. inserts *mūlay*, etc., again.

<sup>6</sup> B. omits to evay . . .

<sup>7</sup> As above.

<sup>8</sup> R. and B. *vibhāgo*.

Hetuyā nava,  
 ārammaṇe nava,  
 adhipatīyā nava,  
 anantare nava,  
 samanantare nava,<sup>1</sup>  
 sahaajāte nava,  
 aññamaññe nava,  
 nissaye nava,  
 upanissaye nava,  
 āsevane nava,<sup>2</sup>

kamme tīpi,  
 āhāre tīpi,  
 indriye tīpi,  
 jhāne tīpi,  
 magge nava,  
 sampayutte nava,  
 atthiyā nava,  
 natthiyā nava,  
 vigate nava,  
 avigate nava.

*Arūpā<sup>3</sup> yeva paccayā ekekassa tīpi tīpi kātubbā. Āram-  
 maṇaṇ ca sahaajātaṇ ca upanissayaṇ ca navasu pi parivatte-  
 tabbay. Evaṇ pañhāvāre pi sabbay kātabbay.*

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitay.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> K. rūpā. R arupaṇ yeva paccayaṇ. B. arūpesu.  
 B. adding only paṭiccaṇ, breaks off here, resuming at  
 Chapter XXXIII.



[XXXI.

GANTHAVIPPAYUTTA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Ganthavippayuttaganthaniyaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca ganthavippayuttaganthaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthavippayuttaganthaniyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṃ mahabhūtaṃ . . . pe . . . (*yathā cūlan-taraduke*<sup>1</sup> *lokiyadukaṃ, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ. Ninnānāka-raṇaṃ*).

GANTHAVIPPAYUTTA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

[XXXII.

OGHA-DUKAṆ.]

Ogham dhammaṃ paṭicca ogho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*dve pi gocchakā āsavagocchakasadisā. Ninnānāka-raṇā*).

---

<sup>1</sup> S. cull°.

NĪVARAṆA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Nīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo dhammo uppaj-jati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṇ<sup>1</sup> avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca uddhacca-nīvaraṇaṇ avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.<sup>2</sup> Vyāpādanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca thīnamiddha-nīvaraṇaṇ<sup>3</sup> avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; vyāpādanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇ avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; vyāpādanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca<sup>4</sup> kukkuccanīvaraṇaṇ avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; vyāpādanīva-raṇaṇ paṭicca<sup>5</sup> vicikicchānīvaraṇaṇ uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇ avij-jānīvaraṇaṇ ; vyāpādanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.<sup>6</sup>

2. Nīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutṭhā-nañ ca rūpaṇ.

3. Nīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ca . . .

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṇ<sup>7</sup> sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamutṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ . . .  
(*cakkaṇ*).

<sup>1</sup> R. and S. add uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇ. R. and B. thina<sup>c</sup> throughout.

<sup>2</sup> R. and S. omit last clause (three words).

<sup>3</sup> R. and S. add uddhacca°.

<sup>4</sup> R. inserts thīnamiddha° uddhacca°.

<sup>5</sup> R. inserts uddhacca° kukkucca° avijjā°. Vicikicchā° paṭicca uddhacca°. Uddhacca° paṭicca avijjā°.

<sup>6</sup> S. has instead uddhacca° paṭicca avijjā°.

<sup>7</sup> R. adds uddhacca° avijjā°.

4. Nonīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .  
(*paṭisandhi*).

5. Nonīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo . . .

Nonīvaraṇe khandhe paṭicca nīvaraṇā.

6. Nonīvaraṇaṇ . . . nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . .

Nonīvaraṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā  
nīvaraṇā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . .

9. <sup>1</sup>Nīvaraṇaṇ ca nonīvaraṇaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca nīva-  
raṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nonīvaraṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca kāmaccchandanivaraṇaṇ  
ca paṭicca tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṇ <sup>2</sup> avijjānī-  
varaṇaṇ ; dve . . . (*cakkaṇ, saṅkhittaṇ*).

Hetuyā nava,

sabbattha nava ;

ārammaṇe nava,

vipāke ekaṇ,

adhipatiyā nava,

āhāre nava,

anantare nava,

avigate nava.

samanantare nava,

1. Nīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo dhammo uppaj-  
jati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.<sup>3</sup>

4. Nonīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .

Ahetukaṇ nonīvaraṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo  
khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . (*ahetuka-  
paṭisandhi yāva asaṇṇasattā*).

5. Nonīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo . . .

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca  
avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.

7. Nīvaraṇaṇ ca nonīvaraṇaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca  
nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> R. and S. have formula 7, with following: kāmaccchanda° ca  
sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca thīnamiddha° uddhacca°  
avijjā° . . . *cakkaṇ*. Then formula 8, with following:  
Nonīvaraṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca nīvaraṇaṇ ca paṭicca tayo  
khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . Then 9.

<sup>2</sup> S. here breaks off abruptly, continuing without hiatus at  
p. 296, l. 3.

<sup>3</sup> R. adds uddhacca° paṭicca avijjā°.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṇi ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇi. Uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇi ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇi.

2. Nīvaraṇaṇi dhammaṇi paṭicca nonīvaraṇo<sup>1</sup> dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nīvaraṇe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇi rūpaṇi.

4. Nonīvaraṇaṇi dhammaṇi paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .

Nonīvaraṇe khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇi rūpaṇi . . . (*yāra asaṇṇasattā*).

8. Nīvaraṇaṇi ca nonīvaraṇaṇi ca . . . nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nīvaraṇe ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇi rūpaṇi . . . (*saykhittay*) . . .

. . . nāhipatipaccayā . . . nānantara- . . . nasam-  
anantara- . . . na-aññaṇaṇi- . . . na-upanissayapaccayā.

1. Nīvaraṇaṇi dhammaṇi paṭicca nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇi paṭicca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṇi<sup>2</sup> avijjānīvaraṇaṇi. Arūpe kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇi paṭicca uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇi avijjānīvaraṇaṇi.<sup>3</sup> Arūpe vicikicchānīvaraṇaṇi paṭicca uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇi avijjānīvaraṇaṇi. Arūpe uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇi paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇi.

2. Nīvaraṇaṇi dhammaṇi paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .

Arūpe nīvaraṇe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Nīvaraṇe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇi rūpaṇi. (*Arasesā pañhā sabbe pi ritṭhāretabbā. Arūpaṇi paṭhamāṇi kātabbā*).<sup>4</sup> Rūpaṇi pacchā yathā labbhati.)

8. Nīvaraṇaṇi ca nonīvaraṇaṇi ca . . . nonīvaraṇo . . .<sup>5</sup>

Arūpe nonīvaraṇaṇi ekaṇi khandhaṇi ca nīvaraṇe ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Nīvaraṇe ca sampayuttake ca

<sup>1</sup> R. nīvaraṇo.      <sup>2</sup> B. omits.      <sup>3</sup> R. adds uddhacca°.

<sup>4</sup> B. has dhammaṇi for paṭhamāṇi, and arūpaṇi, again, for rūpaṇi.

<sup>5</sup> R. goes on : Arūpe nonīvaraṇe khandhe ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇi ca paṭicca thīnamiddha° ||cakkay||. Then gives formula 7, continuing as above.

khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ. Nivaraṇe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

9. Nivaraṇaṇ ca . . . nonivaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nonivaraṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca kāmaccchandānīvaraṇaṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṇ<sup>1</sup> avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; dve . . . (*cakkaṇ, saṅkhittaṇ*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,	nakamme tīpi,
nārammaṇe tīpi,	navipāke nava,
nādhīpatiyā nava,	nāhāre ekaṇ,
nānantare tīpi,	na-indriye ekaṇ,
nasamanantare tīpi,	najhāne ekaṇ,
na-aññamaññe tīpi, <sup>2</sup>	namagge ekaṇ,
na-upanissaye tīpi,	nasampayutte tīpi,
napurejāte nava,	navippayutte tīpi, <sup>3</sup>
napaccāhāte nava,	nonatthiyā nava, <sup>4</sup>
nāsevane nava,	novigate tīpi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	nādhīpatiyā nava . . .
tīpi,	( <i>saṅkhittaṇ</i> ).

Nahetupaccayā, āraṇ maṇe	magge tīpi,
cattāri,	avigate <sup>5</sup> cattāri.

(*Sahajātarāro pi evaṇ vitthāretabbo*.)

1. Nivaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīpi*).

4. Nonivaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . hetupaccayā.

Nonivaraṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . (*yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*). Vatthuṇ paccayā nonivaraṇā khandhā.

5. Nonivaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā nīvaraṇo . . .

Nonivaraṇe khandhe paccayā nīvaraṇā. Vatthuṇ paccayā nīvaraṇā.

6. Nonivaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ . . . nonivaraṇo ca dhammā . . .

Nonivaraṇaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā

<sup>1</sup> R. inserts *uddhacca*<sup>o</sup>, omitting *dve*.    <sup>2</sup> K. omits *clause*.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. *nava*.    <sup>4</sup> R. and B. *tīpi*.    <sup>5</sup> B. *vigate*.

nīvaraṇā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Vatthuṃ paccayā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Nīvaraṇaṃ ca nonīvaraṇaṃ ca . . . nīvaraṇo . . .

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ avijjānīvaraṇaṃ . . . (*cakkaṃ*). Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ avijjānīvaraṇaṃ, . . . (*cakkaṃ*).

8. Nīvaraṇaṃ ca nonīvaraṇaṃ ca . . . nonīvaraṇo . . .

Nonīvaraṇaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca nīvaraṇe<sup>2</sup> ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .<sup>3</sup> Nīvaraṇe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Nīvaraṇe ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Nīvaraṇe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Nīvaraṇaṃ ca . . . nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nonīvaraṇaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ avijjānīvaraṇaṃ; dve . . . (*cakkaṃ*). Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṃ uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ avijjānīvaraṇaṃ sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaṃ, saṅkhittā*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
sabbattha nava;

vipāke ekaṃ,  
avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati na hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṃ. Uddhaccanīvaraṇaṃ paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṃ.

4. Nonīvaraṇaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . . na hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ nonīvaraṇaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*yāva asaṇṇasattā*). Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā nonīvaraṇākhandhā.

<sup>1</sup> K. nīvaraṇe. <sup>2</sup> R. nīvaraṇaṃ throughout the paragraph.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits.

5. Nonīvaraṇaṇ . . . nīvaraṇo . . . nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.

7. Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca . . . nīvaraṇo . . .

Vicikicchānīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṇ. Uddhaccanīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.<sup>1</sup> Vicikicchānīvaraṇañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṇ. Uddhaccanīvaraṇañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaṇ . . . (*saṅkhittāṇ*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,  
nārammaṇe tīpi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīpi,  
na-samanantare tīpi,<sup>2</sup>  
na-aññamaññe tīpi,<sup>2</sup>  
na-upanissaye tīpi,  
napurejāte nava,  
na pacchājāte nava,<sup>2</sup>  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme tīpi,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṇ,  
na-indriye ekaṇ,  
najhāne ekaṇ,  
namagge ekaṇ,  
nasampayutte tīpi,  
navippayutte nava,  
nonatthiyā tīpi,  
novigate tīpi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīpi,

nādhīpatiyā nava . . .  
(*saṅkhittāṇ*).

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
cattāri,  
anantare cattāri,<sup>2</sup>

samanantare cattāri,<sup>2</sup>  
magge tīpi,  
avigate cattāri.

1. Nīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsaṭṭho nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandānīvaraṇaṇ saṅsaṭṭhaṇ thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaṇ<sup>3</sup> avijjānīvaraṇaṇ . . . (*cakkaṇ*; *sabbāṇ nīvaraṇaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
sabbattha nava ;

vipāke ekaṇ,  
avigate nava.

<sup>1</sup> K. omits sentence.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. insert uddhacca°.

1. Nīvaraṇaṇ dhammaṇ saṁsaṭṭho nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṇ saṁsaṭṭhaṇ avijjānīvaraṇaṇ; uddhacca-nīvaraṇaṇ saṁsaṭṭhaṇ avijjānīvaraṇaṇ . . . (*saṅkhittay*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,	nakamme tīni,
nādhipatiyā nava,	navipāke nava,
napurejāte nava,	najhāne ekaṇ,
napacchājāte nava,	namagge ekaṇ,
nāsevane nava,	navippayutte nava.

(*Eraṇ itare dve gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa hetupaccayaena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ hetupaccayaena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Nīvaraṇā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayaena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Nīvaraṇā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ ca cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca . . .<sup>1</sup>

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Nonīvaraṇā hetū . . .<sup>2</sup> (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-paccayaena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇe ārabba nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaṇ pucchitabbay*). Nīvaraṇe ārabba nonīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti . . .<sup>3</sup> (*mūlaṇ pucchitabbay*). Nīvaraṇe ārabba nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ taṇ paccavekkhati, taṇ assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati,<sup>4</sup> ditṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ,<sup>4</sup> domanassaṇ uppajjati; pubbe sucinṇāni, jhānā vutṭhabhitvā jhānaṇ . . . Ariyā maggā vutṭhabhitvā

<sup>1</sup> B. adds *paṭisandhi*, omitting § 4.

<sup>2</sup> As under 2.

<sup>3</sup> B. excises down to *ditṭhi*.

<sup>4</sup> R. omits these two words.



maggāṇ, phalaṇ, nibbānaṇ . . . Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya <sup>1</sup> ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā nonīvaraṇe pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe samudāciṇṇe . . . Cakkhuṇ, vatthuṇ, nonīvaraṇe khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena nonīvaraṇacittasamaṇgissa cittaṇ jānāti. Ākāsaññāyatanaṇ viññāṇaññāyatanaṇ, ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ nevaśaññānāśaññāyatanaṇ, rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, nonīvaraṇā khandhā iddhiṇidhaññāṇassa cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgataṇsaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ pubbe suciññāni . . . jhānaṇ . . . cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ nonīvaraṇe khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ,<sup>2</sup> domanassaṇ uppajjati.

6. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Dānaṇ . . .<sup>3</sup> taṇ ārabba nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi* ; ārabba *kātabbā*).

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa adhipati-paccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati :—nīvaraṇe garuṇ katvā nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*tīṇi*, *ārammaṇasādisaṇ*).

4. Nonīvaraṇo<sup>4</sup> dhammo nonīvaraṇassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati :—dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, assādeti abhinandati ; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . pubbe<sup>5</sup> . . . jhānā . . . Āriyā maggā

<sup>1</sup> S. *re-enters here* ex abrupto.

<sup>2</sup> K. *omits*.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> B. *has formula* 5.

<sup>5</sup> See p. 9, § 4.

vuṭṭahitvā maggaṇ phalaṇ nībbānaṇ . . . Nibbānaṇ gotra-bhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṇ, vatthuṇ, nonīvaraṇe khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—nonīvaraṇādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṇ, vatthuṇ . . .<sup>1</sup> uppajjati; . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—nonīvaraṇādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .<sup>2</sup> katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:— . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*, ārammaṇādhipati *yeva*).<sup>3</sup>

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa anantara-paccayena paccayo.

(a) Purimā purimā nīvaraṇā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay*). (b) Purimā . . .<sup>4</sup> pacchimānaṇ nonīvaraṇānaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . Nīvaraṇā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay* <sup>5</sup>). (c) Purimā . . .<sup>4</sup> nīvaraṇānaṇ sampayuttakānaṇ ca khandhānaṇ anantara-paccayena paccayo.

4. Nonīvaraṇo<sup>6</sup> dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Purimā purimā nonīvaraṇā khandhā pacchimānaṇ . . .<sup>7</sup> Nirodhā vuṭṭahantassa<sup>8</sup> nevasaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanāṇ phala-

<sup>1</sup> As under 4.

<sup>2</sup> As under 5.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits sentence.

<sup>4</sup> As in (a).

<sup>5</sup> R. omits.

<sup>6</sup> B. has formula 5.

<sup>7</sup> As under 1 (b).

<sup>8</sup> R., B. and S. omit.

samāpattiyaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo<sup>1</sup> . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). Purimā . . .<sup>2</sup> pacchimānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā . . .<sup>2</sup> nīvaraṇānaṃ \* sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . . nīvaraṇassa . . .

Purimā purimā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). Purimā . . .<sup>2</sup> nonīvaraṇānaṃ khandhānaṃ . . . Nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā vutthānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ ca sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa samanantara . . . sahaṇṇa- . . . aññaṇa- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo ; . . . pe . . . (*nīvaraṇāni tīṇi*).<sup>3</sup>

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, silaṃ uposathakammaṃ jhānaṃ uppādeti,<sup>4</sup> vipassanaṃ maggaṃ abhiññaṃ samāpattiṃ uppādeti,<sup>4</sup> mānaṃ jappeti ditthiṃ gaṇhāti, silaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgaṃ<sup>4</sup> dosaṃ<sup>4</sup> mohaṃ<sup>4</sup> mānaṃ ditthiṃ patthanāṃ, kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ. Senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṅghaṃ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalassa samāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits to \*.

<sup>2</sup> As just above.

<sup>3</sup> B. has tīṇi, then formula 5, then resumes, as under 2, at saddhaṃ upanissāya, etc. K. omits last clause, and continues with formula 2.

<sup>4</sup> R. omits.

5. Nonīvaraṇo<sup>1</sup> dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .<sup>2</sup>

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—  
saddhaṃ upanissāya mānaṃ jappeti diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti, sīlaṃ  
. . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati, . . . pe  
. . . saṅghaṃ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ  
rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena  
paccayo.

6. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>3</sup> saddhā . . . pe . . . senā-  
sanaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ ca sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ  
upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanis-  
sayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—nīvaraṇā ca  
sampayuttakā ca khandhā nīvaraṇānaṃ upanissayapacca-  
yena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. <sup>4</sup>Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa pure-  
jātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapure-  
jātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato . . . pe . . .  
domanassaṃ uppajjati . . . (*tīṇi*, *purejātaṃ ārammaṇa-*  
*sadisaṃ, kusalākusalaṃ*<sup>5</sup> *vibhajitabbaṃ*).

1. <sup>1</sup>Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa pacchā-  
jātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āsevanapaccayena  
paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa  
kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā nonīvaraṇā cetanā  
sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca  
rūpānaṃ kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> R. repeats formula 4.

<sup>2</sup> B. and S. insert *tīṇi*.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> B. has formula 5. Cf. p. 15.

<sup>5</sup> B. °kusalassa. Cf. pp. 48, 49, §§ 4-6.

<sup>6</sup> K. has formula 1. Cf. p. 15.

Nānākhaṇikā nonīvaraṇā cetanā vipākānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ kammaṇaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). Nonīvaraṇā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ kammaṇaccayena paccayo. Nonīvaraṇā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ ca cittasam-utthānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kammaṇaccayena paccayo.

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa vipākaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekay*) . . . āhāra- . . . indriya- . . . jhāna . . . magga- . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ<sup>1</sup> . . . (*evay*) arasesā cattāri<sup>2</sup> pañhā kātubbā).

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kāmacchandanaīvaraṇaṇ thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhacca-nīvaraṇassa avijjānīvaraṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.<sup>3</sup>

2. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ . . . pacchājātaṇ<sup>1</sup> . . . (*evay*) nīvaraṇamūle tīṇi).

4. Nonīvaraṇo<sup>4</sup> dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ . . . (*saykhittay*).

5. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ . . . (*saykhittay*).

6. <sup>5</sup>Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ . . . (*saykhittay*).

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . . nīvaraṇassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

<sup>2</sup> So R., K. and S.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. insert cakkaṇ.

<sup>4</sup> K. (*footnote*) Amhākaṇ potthake imasmiṇ nīvaraṇaduke ādito patthāya yāva tīṇi purejātaṇ ārammaṇasarisaṇ ti idaṇ vacanaṇ naṭṭha. Sihaḷapotthake pāliyaṇ nayānusārena sodhitaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits § 6.

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajātaṇ kāmaccchandaniṇvaraṇaṇ ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā thīnamiddhaniṇvaraṇassa uddhaccaniṇvaraṇassa āvijjāniṇvaraṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kāmaccchandaniṇvaraṇaṇ ca vatthu ca thīnamiddhaniṇvaraṇassa uddhaccaniṇvaraṇassa <sup>1</sup> avijjāniṇvaraṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo . . . nonīvaraṇassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ <sup>2</sup> āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajāto nonīvaraṇo eko khandho ca rīvaraṇā ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpaṇaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . . Nīvaraṇā ca vatthu ca nonīvaraṇānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ . . . Nīvaraṇā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ . . . Pacchajātā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā <sup>3</sup> purejātaṇsa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā . . . <sup>4</sup> khandhā kabalīḷkāro āhāro ca imassa . . . <sup>4</sup> Pacchajātā <sup>4</sup> . . . khandhā rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā rūpaṇaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa ca nonīvaraṇassa ca dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ. <sup>5</sup> Sahajāto nonīvaraṇo <sup>6</sup> eko khandho ca kāmaccchandaniṇvaraṇaṇ ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ thīnamiddhaniṇvaraṇassa uddhaccaniṇvaraṇassa avijjāniṇvaraṇassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpaṇaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . . Kāmaccchandaniṇvaraṇaṇ ca vatthu ca thīnamiddha- . . . <sup>4</sup> avijjāniṇvaraṇassa sampayuttakānaṇ ca khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay*).

Hetuyā cattāri,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,

sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe nava,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,  
purejāte tiṇi,

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. omits.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits to next khandhā.

<sup>5</sup> R. and B. add purejātaṇ.

<sup>2</sup> S. omits.

<sup>4</sup> As just above.

<sup>6</sup> K. nīvaraṇo.

pacchājāte tīṇi,  
āsevane nava,  
kamme cattāri,<sup>1</sup>  
vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre tīṇi,  
indriye tīṇi,  
jhāne tīṇi,

magge tīṇi,  
sampayutte nava,  
vippayutte pañca,<sup>2</sup>  
atthiyā nava,  
natthiyā nava,  
vigate nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta-upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nonīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta- . . . pacchājāta- . . . kamma- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nonīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nonīvaraṇo . . .<sup>3</sup> purejātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Nīvaraṇo ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . .<sup>2</sup> saha-jāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Nīvaraṇo ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . saha-jāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava,  
nārammaṇe nava,<sup>4</sup>

nādhīpatiyā nava,  
sabbattha nava;<sup>5</sup>  
no-avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
cattāri . . . (*saṅkhittāṇ*) . . .

nasamanantare cattāri,  
na-aññamaññe dve,

<sup>1</sup> (?) ekaṇ. See p. 299. R. and B. tīṇi. <sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>3</sup> As in 5.

<sup>4</sup> B. hetuyā nārammaṇe nava.

<sup>5</sup> R. inserts no-avigate nava.

na-upanissaye cattāri . . .	navippayutte cattāri,
(saṅkhittā) . . .,	nonatthiyā cattāri,
namagge cattāri,	novigate cattāri.
nasampayutte dve,	

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	adhipatiyā nava . . . (anulo-
nava,	mamātikā vitthāretabbā),
	avigate nava.

NĪVARAṆADUKKAṆ niṭṭhiṭṭhaṇ.



[XXXIV.

NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Nīvaraṇiyaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇiyo dhammo  
uppañjati . . . (*Nīvaraṇiyadukaṇ yathā lokiyadukaṇ evaṇ  
kātabbaṇ. Ninnānākaraṇaṇ; dīkḥhattuṇ kāmacchandena,  
catukḥhattuṇ paṭighena ca; uddhaccaṇ vicikicchā ca ubho  
p'ete*<sup>1</sup> *sakiṇ sakiṇ*<sup>2</sup> *nīvaraṇānaṇ nīvaraṇehi*<sup>3</sup> *aṭṭhavidhaṇ  
payojanaṇ*<sup>4</sup> *Nīvaraṇadukassa mātikā idha katā.*)

---

<sup>1</sup> B. etaṇ. S. eta.

<sup>2</sup> B. satipati.

<sup>3</sup> B. nīvaraṇo hi.

<sup>4</sup> B. saṇḍyojanaṇ (*sic*).

# NIVARAṆASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā: dve . . .

2. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

3. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .

Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ . . .<sup>2</sup> dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*<sup>3</sup>).

8. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . (*saṃkhittay*).

Hetuyā pañca,

natthiyā dve,

ārammaṇe dve,

vigate dve,<sup>4</sup>

adhipatiyā pañca,

avigate pañca.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ . . . na hetupaccayā.

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> As under 3.

<sup>3</sup> Cf. pp. 170, 171, §§ 4-8.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. omit clause.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhāccasahagate khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.

4.<sup>1</sup> Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṇ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ nīvaraṇavippayuttaṇ . . . (*yāra asaññasattā, saykhittay*).

Nahetuyā dve,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā pañca,  
nānantare pañca,<sup>2</sup>  
na-aññamaññe pañca,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte cattāri,  
napacchājāte pañca,  
nāsevane pañca,

nakamme dve,  
navipāke pañca,  
nāhāre ekaṇ,  
na-indriye ekaṇ,  
nājhāne ekaṇ,  
namagge ekaṇ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,<sup>3</sup>  
navippayutte dve,<sup>4</sup>  
nonatthiyā tīṇi.<sup>5</sup>

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā pañca,  
napurejāte cattāri,  
nakamme dve,

navipāke pañca,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte dve,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve, . . . pe . . . magge ekaṇ, . . . pe . . . avigate dve.

(*Sahajātarāro pi evaṇ kātabbo*.)

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .

Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

<sup>1</sup> B. has formula 5.

<sup>2</sup> R. and S. insert nasamanantare, without numeral. R. also omits numeral after clauses 4 and 5.

<sup>3</sup> B. dve.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>5</sup> B. natthiyā. S. adds novigate tīṇi.

... pe ... Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> Vatthuṃ paccayā<sup>2</sup> nīvaraṇavippayuttā khandhā.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto . . .  
Vatthuṃ paccayā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā.

6. <sup>3</sup>Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . .  
Vatthuṃ paccayā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā. Mahā-  
bhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca . . . nīvaraṇasampa-  
yutto . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca  
paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā  
cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto  
ca . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca  
paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Nīvaraṇasampayutte  
khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ  
. . . (*saykhittā*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe cattāri,  
adhipatiyā nava,

anantare cattāri,  
. . . pe . . . vipāke ekaṃ,  
avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ . . . na hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paccayā  
avijjānīvaraṇaṃ.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ . . . na hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā  
tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . (*yāva  
asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ  
. . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ; vatthuṃ paccayā  
ahetukā nīvaraṇavippayuttā khandhā.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto . . .

<sup>1</sup> Cf. pp. 176, 177, § 4.

<sup>2</sup> S. inserts *tīṇi always*.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits this section.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato <sup>1</sup> moho.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā . . . <sup>2</sup> moho . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,	nakamme cattāri,
nārammaṇe tīni,	navipāke nava,
. . . pe . . . napurejāte	nasampayutte tīni,
cattāri,	navippayutte dve,
napacchājāte cattāri, <sup>3</sup>	nonatthiyā dve, <sup>1</sup>
nāsevane nava,	novigate tīni.

(*Evaṃ itare dve gaṇanā pi nissayaarō pi kātabbā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .

Hetuyā dve,	vipāke ekaṃ,
ārammaṇe dve,	avigate dve.
sabbattha dve ;	

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe saṃsaṭṭho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .

Nahetuyā dve,	navipāke dve,
nādhīpatiyā dve, <sup>5</sup>	najhāne ekaṃ,
napurejāte dve,	namagge ekaṃ,
nakamme dve,	navippayutte dve.

(*Evaṃ itare dve gaṇanā pi sampayuttarō pi kātabbā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> As under 5.

<sup>3</sup> R. and B. nava.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. tīni.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

(a) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā<sup>1</sup> hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*).

(b) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā hetū cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

(c) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca . . .<sup>3</sup>

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .  
Nīvaraṇavippayuttā hetū . . .<sup>4</sup> (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā rāgo diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaṃ domanassaṃ uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṃ assādeti abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā rāgo diṭṭhi . . .<sup>5</sup> uppajjati. Vicikicchāṃ ārabbhā<sup>6</sup> vicikicchā diṭṭhi uddhaccaṃ domanassaṃ . . . Uddhaccaṃ ārabbhā uddhaccaṃ uppajjati, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā<sup>7</sup> . . . Domanassaṃ ārabbhā domanassaṃ uppajjati, diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaṃ uppajjati.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .

Ariyā<sup>8</sup> nīvaraṇasampayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhita-kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyaññāpāna nīvaraṇasampayuttacittasamaṃgiṣṣa cittaṃ jānati. Nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā iddhi-vidhiññāpāna<sup>9</sup> cetopariyaññāpāna pubbe-nivāsānussatiññāpāna yathākammūpagaññāpāna anāgataṃ saññāpāna āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto<sup>10</sup> dhammo . . .

Dānaṃ sīlaṃ uposathakammaṃ taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ . . . phalaṃ nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ

<sup>1</sup> K., B., yuttā hetu throughout. S. now °yutto, now °yuttā.

<sup>2</sup> As in (a). <sup>3</sup> As in (b). <sup>4</sup> As in 1 (c). <sup>5</sup> As just above.

<sup>6</sup> S. inserts rāgo, omitting diṭṭhi. <sup>7</sup> S. omits. K. domanassa.

<sup>8</sup> S. omits sentence. B. excises to cittasamaṃgiṣṣa.

<sup>9</sup> R. omits.

<sup>10</sup> S. omits to cakkhuṃ.

. . . nīvaraṇavippayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati . . . (*yāva āvajjanāya*).

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .<sup>1</sup> nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutte khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaṇ domanassaṇ uppajjati.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Saha-jātādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo . . .

Saha-jātādhipati:—(a) nīvaraṇasampayuttādhipati citta-samutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaṇ pucchitabbaṇ*). (b) Nīvaraṇasampayuttādhipati<sup>2</sup> . . .<sup>3</sup> cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā phalaṇ . . .<sup>4</sup> Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa<sup>5</sup> phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Saha-jātādhipati:—nīvaraṇavippayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ . . .<sup>6</sup>

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . jhānaṇ . . . cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutte khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo diṭṭhi uppajjati ; . . . pe . . .

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . anantara- . . . paccayo.

Purimā purimā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā pacchi-

<sup>1</sup> S. omits this section.

<sup>2</sup> S. °yutto.

<sup>3</sup> As under 1.

<sup>4</sup> Cf. p. 309, § 4.

<sup>5</sup> K. omits.

<sup>6</sup> As in 2 (b).

mānaṃ pacchimānaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaṃ pucchitabbaṃ* <sup>1</sup>). Nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhāssa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*Idha purimā purimā natthi.*)<sup>2</sup> Purimā purimā nīvaraṇavippayuttā khandhā . . .<sup>3</sup> nīvaraṇavippayuttānaṃ . . . Anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .

Āvajjanaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . samanantara- . . . saha-jāta . . . aññaṃañña- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo. anantaūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaṃ upanissāya paṇaṃ hanati, . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati; dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, ditṭhiṃ . . . patthanāṃ upanissāya paṇaṃ hanati . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati; rāgo . . . pe . . . patthanā rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>3</sup> . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, silaṃ uposathakammaṃ jhānaṃ vipassanaṃ maggaṃ abhiññaṃ samāpattiṃ uppādeti; dosaṃ, patthanāṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti, rāgo . . . pe . . . patthanā saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>3</sup> pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, silaṃ . . . pe . . . maggaṃ abhiññaṃ samāpattiṃ uppādeti; silaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti; . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti; saddhā . . . pe . . . senā-

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. mūlā °abbā. S. mūle °abbā.

<sup>2</sup> K. adds mūlaṃ pucchitabbaṃ.

<sup>3</sup> As under 1.



sanaṇ saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya maggassa phala-samāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nivaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .<sup>1</sup> pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti, diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti; sīlaṇ . . . pe . . . paññaṇ kāyikaṇ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . pe . . . saṅghaṇ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṇ rūgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa<sup>2</sup> diṭṭhiyaṃ patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nivaraṇavippayutto . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ, vatthupurejātaṇ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ:—cakkhuṇ . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti; rūpāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaṇ:—cakkhāyatanāṇ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu nīvaraṇavippayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nivaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ . . .<sup>3</sup> . . . pe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo doso moho . . . Vatthupurejātaṇ:—vatthu nīvaraṇasampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa<sup>4</sup> . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*dve*).

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . . āsevana- . . . (*dve*) . . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.<sup>5</sup>

Nīvaraṇasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ . . .<sup>6</sup> (*mūlāni kātābbāni*<sup>7</sup>).

Sahajāta, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajāta nīvaraṇasampayuttā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ . . . Nānākhaṇikā nīvaraṇa-

<sup>1</sup> As under 1.      <sup>2</sup> K., B. omit.      <sup>3</sup> As under 4.

<sup>4</sup> S. and K. sampayuttassa. Cf. p. 15, § 2.

<sup>5</sup> S. omits next four sentences.      <sup>6</sup> B. omits sentence.

<sup>7</sup> B. mūlā °abbā.

sampayuttā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇaccayena paccayo. Nīvaraṇasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .  
Sahajāta, nānākhanikā . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭa*).  
. . . vipākaccayena paccayo . . . (*eka*).

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa āhāra- . . . indriya- . . . jhāna- . . . magga- . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*dve*).

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . . vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajāta,<sup>1</sup> pacchājāta . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭa*).

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .<sup>2</sup>  
Sahajāta, purejāta, pacchājāta . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭa*).

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .

Purejāta vatthuy nīvaraṇasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajāta,<sup>3</sup> pacchājāta. Sahajāta nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāta nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa ca . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca ; dve . . . dvinnaṃ . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajāta, purejāta, pacchājāta āhāraṃ indriyaṃ . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭa*).

<sup>1</sup> B. *inserts* purejāta. <sup>2</sup> B. *excises next four lines*.

<sup>3</sup> R. *inserts* purejāta.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .

Purejātaṇ<sup>1</sup>:—cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinan-dati, taṇ ārabba rāgo diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaṇ doma-nassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthu nīvaraṇasampayuttānaṇ khandhā-naṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . nīvaraṇasampayut-tassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto nīvaraṇasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipacca-yena paccayo ; dve . . . dvinnaṇ . . .

8. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . nīvaraṇavippayut-tassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ. Sahajātā nīva-raṇasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutṭhānā-naṇ . . . Pacchājātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā ca kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena pac-cayo. Pacchājātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpa-jīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā cattāri,  
ārammaṇe cattāri,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare cattāri,<sup>2</sup>  
samanantare cattāri,  
sahajāte pañca,  
aññamaññe dve,  
nissaye satta,  
upanissaye cattāri,  
purejāte dve,  
pacchājāte dve,  
āsevane dve,

kamme cattāri,<sup>3</sup>  
vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre cattāri,  
indriye cattāri,  
jhāne cattāri,  
magge cattāri,  
sampayutte dve,  
vippayutte tiṇi,  
atthiyā satta,  
natthiyā cattāri,  
vigate cattāri,  
avigate satta.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājāta-, kammappaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> K. and S. repeat purejātaṇ. <sup>2</sup> B. omits to indriye.

<sup>3</sup> S. omits clause.

3. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, saha-jāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-,<sup>1</sup> kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . saha-jāta-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . saha-jāta-, pacchājāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,	napurejāte satta, <sup>3</sup>
nārammaṇe satta,	namagge satta,
nānantare satta,	nasampayutte pañca,
nasamanantare satta,	navippayutte pañca,
nasahajāte pañca,	no-atthiyā cattāri,
na-aññamaññe pañca,	nonatthiyā satta,
nanissaye pañca, <sup>2</sup>	novigate satta,
na-upanissaye satta,	no-avigate cattāri.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	namagge cattāri,
cattāri, <sup>4</sup> . . . pe . . .	nasampayutte dve,
. . . nasamanantare cattāri,	navippayutte dve,
na-aññamaññe dve, <sup>5</sup>	nonatthiyā cattāri,
na-upanissaye cattāri,	novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe	adhipatiyā pañca ( <i>anuloma-</i>
cattāri,	<i>gaṇanā kātabbā</i> ),
	avigate satta.

NĪVARAṆASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ ñiṭṭhitaj.

<sup>1</sup> S. omits clause.    <sup>2</sup> B. omits clause.    <sup>3</sup> R. and B. cha.

<sup>4</sup> B. begins : no adhipatiyā cattāri, na-anantare cattāri.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits next four clauses.

NĪVARAṆO-CEVA-NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo  
ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca<sup>1</sup> dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-,  
avijjānīvaraṇaṇ . . . (*Evaṇ sabbe gaṇanā vibhajitabbā nīva-*  
*raṇadukasadisā. Ninnānākaraṇā Āsaradukasadisā*<sup>2</sup>.)

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇiyo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ceva  
nīvaraṇiyassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā<sup>3</sup> ca hetū sampayuttakānaṇ  
nīvaraṇānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca dhammo nīvaraṇiyassa  
ceva no ca nīvaraṇassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā ca hetū sampayuttakānaṇ  
khandhānaṇ cittasamutthānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetupacca-  
yena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇo . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . no ca nīvara-  
ṇassa ca dhammassa . . .

Nīvaraṇā . . .<sup>4</sup> khandhānaṇ nīvaraṇānaṇ ca cittasam-  
utthānānaṇ ca . . .

4. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā hetū . . .<sup>4</sup> (*paṭisandhi*).

<sup>1</sup> Only R. gives this ca.

<sup>2</sup> B. Ninnānākaraṇā āmasāsannaninnākaraṇā. S. asama-  
nānākaraṇā. R. Ninnānākaraṇaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> K. and B. °yā hetu always.

<sup>4</sup> As under 2.

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇiyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇe ārabba nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbā*). Nīvaraṇe ārabba nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbā*). Nīvaraṇe ārabba nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Dānaṇ, silaṇ, uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ paccavekkhati, assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . ariyā gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ, pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe samudāciṇṇe . . . Cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ nīvaraṇiye ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe aniccato vipassati; assādeti abhinandati, . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ . . . pe . . . dibbena cakkhunā . . . (*yāra ārajjanā tāra kātābbā*).

5. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . .

Dānaṇ, silaṇ, uposathakammaṇ, pubbe suciṇṇāni, jhānā . . . cakkhuṇ . . .<sup>1</sup> abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati.

6. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa . . .

Dānaṇ . . .<sup>2</sup> taṇ ārabba nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*evaṇ itare tīṇi kātābbā ārammaṇasadisā; adhipatipaccayo*<sup>3</sup> *purejātaṇ pi ārammaṇasadisay. Upanissaye pi lokuttaray na kātābbā. Saṅkhittay. Evaṇ vitthāretabbā. Yathā nīvaraṇadukay, evaṇ paccarekkhitvā*<sup>4</sup> *kātābbā*.)

NĪVARAṆO-CEVA-NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

<sup>1</sup> As under 4.

<sup>3</sup> K. and S. adhipati.

<sup>2</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> K. pekkhitvā.

NIVARAÑO-CEVA-NIVARAÑASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Nīvaraṇaṇṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇṇ paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā- nīvaraṇaṇṇ . . . (*cakkay*, *sabbe nīvaraṇā kātabbā*).

2. Nīvaraṇaṇṇ ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Nīvaraṇaṇṇ ceva . . . nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaṇṇ paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā- nīvaraṇaṇṇ sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkay*).

4. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇṇ . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

5. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇṇ . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe paṭicca nīvaraṇā.

6. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇṇ . . . nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇo ca . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇṇ ceva . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhā nīvaraṇā ca ; dve . . .

7. Nīvaraṇaṇṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇṇ ca nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ceva . . .

<sup>1</sup> *Is under 4.*

Kāmacchandānīvaraṇaṇ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā-nīvaraṇaṇ . . . (*cakkaṇ*).<sup>1</sup>

8. Nīvaraṇaṇ ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ekay khandhaṇ ca nīvaraṇe<sup>2</sup> ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

9. Nīvaraṇaṇ ceva . . . nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ . . .<sup>3</sup> khandhaṇ ca kāmacchanda-nīvaraṇaṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā- nīvaraṇaṇ ; dve . . . (*cakkaṇ, saṅkhattaṇ*).

Hetuyā nava,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
sabbattha nava ;

kamme nava,  
āhāre nava,  
avigate nava.<sup>4</sup>

1. Nīvaraṇaṇ ceva . . .<sup>5</sup> nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; uddhacca-nīvaraṇaṇ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.

5. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ . . .

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ.

7. Nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ ca nīvaraṇasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaṇ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ ; uddhaccanīvaraṇaṇ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaṇ . . . (*saṅkhattaṇ*).

Nahetuyā tiṇi,  
nādhipatiyā nava,

napurejāta nava,  
napacchājāte nava,

<sup>1</sup> K. *omits*.      <sup>2</sup> K. nīvaraṇaṇ.

<sup>3</sup> *As under 8.*

<sup>4</sup> S. *has also* vigate nava.

<sup>5</sup> *As in 1, p. 318.*



nāsevane nava,  
nakamme tīṇi,

navipāke nava,  
navippayutte nava.

Hetupaccayā,<sup>1</sup> nādhipatīyā nava . . . (*saykhittay*) . . .  
navippayutte nava.

Nahetupaccayā,<sup>2</sup> ārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
anantare tīṇi,

sabbattha tīṇi;  
magge tīṇi,  
avigate tīṇi.

(*Eraṇṇa saḥajātārāro pi paccayārāro pi nissayārāro pi say-  
saṭṭhārāro pi sampayuttārāro pi paṭiccarārasadisā. Ninnānā-  
karaṇā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dham-  
massa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā hetū sampayutta-  
kānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa . . .

Nīvaraṇa sampayuttā . . .<sup>3</sup>

3. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . no ca  
nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Nīvaraṇā . . .<sup>4</sup> nīvaraṇasampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ  
nīvaraṇānaṃ ca hetupaccayena paccayo.<sup>5</sup>

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dham-  
massa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo..

Nīvaraṇe ārabbhā nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay pucchi-  
tabbay*). Nīvaraṇe ārabbhā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no  
ca nīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlay pucchitabbay*).  
Nīvaraṇe ārabbhā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā  
uppajjanti.

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

(a) Nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe  
ārabbhā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā khandhā  
uppajjanti . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). (b) Nīvaraṇasampa-

<sup>1</sup> S. nahetuyā nava.

As under 1.

<sup>2</sup> S. Hetu°.

<sup>3</sup> As under 1.

<sup>5</sup> R. and S. add formula 9.

yutte . . . <sup>1</sup> ārabha nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (mūlay).<sup>2</sup>  
Nīvaraṇasampayutte . . . <sup>1</sup> ārabha nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (tīṇi).

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (tīṇi garukārammaṇā yeva).

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe garuṇ katvā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—(a) nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇādhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (mūlāni pucchitabbāni). (b) Nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe garuṇ katvā nīvaraṇā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . . <sup>1</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (mūlay).<sup>2</sup> Nīvaraṇasampayutte . . . <sup>3</sup> nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . . <sup>1</sup> khandhānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (tīṇi).

. . . anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (āvajjanaṃ pi vuṭṭhānam pi natthi. Sabbattha purimā purimā kātabbā) . . . samanantara- . . . sahajāta- . . . (nava) . . . aññamañña- . . . (nava) . . . nissaya- . . . (nava) . . . upanissaya-<sup>4</sup> . . . (nava; ārammaṇasadisaṃ ; vipako<sup>5</sup> natthi) . . . āsevana-paccayena paccayo.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> As in (a).

<sup>3</sup> As in (b).

<sup>5</sup> K. and S. vibhaṅgo.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits.

<sup>4</sup> B. omits this word.

<sup>6</sup> R. adds pañca.

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.

(a) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*).<sup>1</sup> (b) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo. (c) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhānaṃ nīvaraṇānaṃ ca kammappaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo<sup>3</sup> . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . jhāna- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . magga- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayutta- . . . (*nara*) . . . vippayutta- . . . (*nara*)<sup>4</sup> . . . atthi- . . . (*nara*) . . . natthi-<sup>5</sup> . . . vigata- . . . (*nara*) . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nara*).

Hetuyā tīṇi,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatiyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,  
sahajāte nava,  
aññamaññe nava,  
nissaye nava,  
upanissaye nava,  
āsevane nava,  
kamme tīṇi,

āhāre tīṇi,  
indriye tīṇi,  
jhāne tīṇi,  
magge tīṇi,  
sampayutte nava,  
vippayutte nava,<sup>4</sup>  
atthiyā nava,<sup>6</sup>  
natthiyā nava,  
vigate nava,  
avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . (*evaṃ nara pi tīsu padesu<sup>7</sup> parivattetabbā*).

Nahetuyā nava, nārammaṇe nava, no-avigate nava.

<sup>1</sup> R. and S. mūlaṃ kātabbāṇ. <sup>2</sup> As in (a).

<sup>3</sup> B. has formula 2.

<sup>4</sup> R., B. and S. omit clause.

<sup>5</sup> B. omits clause.

<sup>6</sup> S. omits clause.

<sup>7</sup> K. paresu. S. evaṃ pana tīsu pari°.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	namagge tīṇi,
tīṇi, <sup>1</sup>	navippayutte tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,	novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava (*anulomamātikā kātabbā*) avigate nava.

NĪVARAṄO-CEVA-NĪVARAṄASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> R. and B. insert : nādhipatiyā tīṇi, nānantare tīṇi, . . .

[XXXVIII.

NĪVARAṆAVIPPAYUTTA-NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAṆ.]

Nīvaraṇavippayuttanīvaraṇiyaṃ<sup>1</sup> dhammaṃ paṭicca nīvaraṇavippayuttanīvaraṇiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇavippayuttanīvaraṇiyaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ ; dve . . . (*paṭi-sandhi*,<sup>2</sup> *saṃkhiṭṭa*). *Yathā cūḷantaraḍḍha*<sup>3</sup> *lokiyaḍḍha* *evaṃ kāṭabha*). *Ninnānākaṇṇa*).

NĪVARAṆAVIPPAYUTTA-NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṃ.

---

<sup>1</sup> R. °vippayuttaṃ nīvaraṇiyaṃ.      <sup>2</sup> S. *omits*.      <sup>3</sup> S. *cull*°.

PARĀMĀSA-DUKAṆ.]

2. Parāmāsaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca no parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

4. No parāmāsaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca no parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

No parāmāsaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhat-tikā*<sup>1</sup> *mahābhūtā*).

5. No parāmāsaṇ . . . parāmāso dhammo . . .

No parāmāse khandhe paṭicca parāmāso.

6. No parāmāsaṇ . . . parāmāso ca no parāmāso . . .

No parāmāsaṇ ekaṇ . . .<sup>2</sup> khandhā parāmāso ca cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . .

8. Parāmāsaṇ ca no parāmāsaṇ ca . . . no parāmāso . . .

No parāmāsaṇ<sup>3</sup> ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca parāmāsaṇ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . .

Hetuyā pañca,

vipāke ekaṇ,

ārammaṇe pañca,

avigate pañca.

sabbattha pañca ;

4. No parāmāsaṇ . . . no parāmāso . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ no parāmāsaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo

<sup>1</sup> B. asaṇṇasattā. Cf. p. 153, § 4.

<sup>2</sup> As under 4.

<sup>3</sup> B. Parāmāsaṇ.

khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .<sup>1</sup> (*ahetuka-paṭisandhi, yāra asaṇṇasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2. Parāmāsaṃ . . . no parāmāso . . . nārammaṇapaccayā.

Parāmāsaṃ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

4. No parāmāsaṃ . . . uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

No parāmāse khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, . . . (*yāra asaṇṇasattā*).

8. Parāmāsaṃ ca no parāmāsaṃ ca . . .

Parāmāsaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā pañca,<sup>2</sup>  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aṇṇamaṇṇe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte pañca,  
napacchājāte pañca,  
nāsevane pañca,

nakamme tīṇi,  
navipāke pañca,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,<sup>4</sup>  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
najhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte pañca,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā pañca,<sup>5</sup>  
navipāke pañca,

nasampayutte nava,<sup>3</sup>  
navippayutte pañca,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
ekaṃ,<sup>6</sup>

sabbattha ekaṃ;  
avigate ekaṃ.

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

<sup>1</sup> B. reads: Ahetukaṃ no parāmāsaṃ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ, no parāmāsaṃ ahetukapaṭisandhi . . .

<sup>2</sup> B. nava.

<sup>3</sup> B. and S. omit clause.

<sup>4</sup> B. tīṇi.

<sup>5</sup> B. nava.

<sup>6</sup> R. and B. insert ananantare ekaṃ.

2. Parāmāsaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā no parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsaṃ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

4. No parāmāsaṃ . . . paccayā no parāmāso . . .<sup>1</sup>

No parāmāsaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*). Vatthuṃ paccayā no parāmāsa khandhā

5. No parāmāsaṃ . . . parāmāso . . . hetupaccayā.

No parāmāse khandhe paccayā parāmāso · vatthuṃ paccayā parāmāso.

6. No parāmāsaṃ . . . parāmāso ca no . . .

No parāmāsaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā parāmāso ca cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Vatthuṃ paccayā parāmāso; mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ; vatthuṃ . . .<sup>2</sup> sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

8. Parāmāsaṃ ca no parāmāsaṃ ca . . . no parāmāso . . . hetupaccayā.

No parāmāsaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca parāmāsaṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . Parāmāsaṃ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Parāmāsaṃ ca mahābhūte ca paccayā . . .<sup>2</sup> Parāmāsaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā no parāmāsa khandhā . . . (*saṃkhattaṃ*).

Hetuyā pañca,  
ārammaṇe pañca,  
adhipatīyā pañca,

sabbattha pañca;  
vipāke ekaṃ,  
avigate pañca.

4. No parāmāsaṃ . . . no parāmāso . . . na hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ no parāmāsaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*ahetuka-paṭisandhi, yāva asaṃnāsattā*). Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ; vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā no parāmāsa khandhā. Vicikic-



chāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca pac-  
cayā vicikicchā-, uddhacca-<sup>1</sup> sahatato moho . . . (*saṅkhittay*).

Nahetuyā ekaṇ,	navipāke pañca,
nārammaṇe tiṇi,	nāhāre ekaṇ,
nādhīpatiyā pañca,	na-indriye ekaṇ,
nānantare tiṇi . . . pe . . .	najhāne ekaṇ,
na-upanissaye tiṇi,	namagge ekaṇ,
napurejāte pañca,	nasampayutte tiṇi,
napacchājāte pañca,	navippayutte pañca,
nāsevane pañca,	nonatthiyā tiṇi,
nakamme tiṇi,	novigate tiṇi.
Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe	nādhīpatiyā pañca . . .
tiṇi,	( <i>evay sabbaṇ</i> <sup>2</sup> <i>kātabbay</i> ).

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ,

(*Nissayavāro paccayavārasadiso*.)

1. Parāmāsāṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho parāmāso<sup>3</sup> dhammo  
uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsāṇ saṇsatṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā . . . (*evay  
pañca pañhā kātabbā*. Arūpe<sup>4</sup> yeva saṇsatṭhavāro pi sam-  
payuttavāro pi evay kātabbā).

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa  
hetupaccayena paccayo.

No parāmāsā hetū<sup>5</sup> sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-  
samutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo.<sup>6</sup>

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

No<sup>7</sup> parāmāsā hetū parāmāsassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . .

No parāmāsā hetū sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ parā-  
māsassa ca cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca . . .

<sup>1</sup> B. omits.

<sup>2</sup> B. and S. omit. R. sabbattha.

<sup>3</sup> K. no parāmāso.

<sup>4</sup> K. Arūpaṇ.

<sup>5</sup> K. °u always.

<sup>6</sup> B. leaps to next section :—Parāmāso . . .

<sup>7</sup> S. omits sentence.

1. Parāmāso . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsaṃ ārabbhā parāmāso uppajjati . . . (*mūlāni kātābbāni*<sup>1</sup>). Parāmāsaṃ ārabbhā no parāmāsā khandhā uppajjanti. Parāmāsaṃ ārabbhā parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa . . .

Dānaṃ, sīlaṃ, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati, assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā rāgo, ditṭhi,<sup>2</sup> vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati; pubbe sucinnāni . . . jhānā vuttahitvā jhānaṃ . . . Ariyā maggā vuttahitvā maggaṃ, phalaṃ, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā no parāmāse pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . .<sup>4</sup> Cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ no parāmāse khandhe aniccato vipassati . . . pe . . . assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā rāgo, ditṭhi,<sup>2</sup> vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuya saddaṃ sunāti; cetopariyañāṇena no parāmāsacittasamaṃgiṣṣa cittaṃ jānāti, ākāśaṇāṇcāyatanāṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ nevasaññāñāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanāṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa, no parāmāsā khandhā iddhividhaññāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagaññāṇassa anāgatayaññāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaṃ, sīlaṃ, uposathakammaṃ, taṃ assādeti . . .<sup>5</sup> rāgo<sup>2</sup> uppajjati,<sup>2</sup> ditṭhi . . . pe . . . pubbe jhānā . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ no parāmāse khandhe assādeti, abhinandati; taṃ ārabbhā rāgo<sup>2</sup> ditṭhi . . . pe . . .

6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . .

Dānaṃ . . . taṃ assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Pubbe

<sup>1</sup> B. °lā °bā. B. °lay °baṃ.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits.

<sup>3</sup> R. °khati; in other dukāni, °khanti.

<sup>4</sup> Cf. just above.

<sup>5</sup> As under 4.

. . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ . . . no parā-mase khandhe assādeti, taṇ ārabba parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Parāmāso ca . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabba . . . pe . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Parāmāso . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsaṇ garuṇ katvā parāmāso . . . (*tīṇi*, ārammaṇādhipati *yeva kātābā*<sup>1</sup>).

4. No parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati :—dānaṇ, sīlaṇ, uposathakammaṇ, taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhāti assādeti, abhinandati ; taṇ garuṇ katvā rūgo, diṭṭhi<sup>2</sup> . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . pe . . . jhānā . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ . . . phalaṇ garuṇ . . . nibbānaṇ garuṇ . . . Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ no parāmāse khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti . . .<sup>3</sup> diṭṭhi . . .<sup>2</sup> pe . . . Saha-jātādhipati :—no parāmāsādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .<sup>4</sup> uposathakammaṇ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . pe . . . cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ . . . diṭṭhi<sup>5</sup> . . . pe . . . Saha-jātādhipati :—no parāmāsādhipati<sup>6</sup> parāmāsassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .<sup>4</sup> taṇ garuṇ katvā parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Saha-jātādhipati :—no parāmāsādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ parāmāsassa ca cittasamutṭhānānañ ca . . .

7. Parāmāso ca . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> B. and S. °baṇ.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits. *As just above.*

<sup>3</sup> *As just above.*

<sup>4</sup> *As under 4.*

<sup>5</sup> *So also R.*

<sup>6</sup> K. no parāmāsā hetu. B. no parāmāso adhipati (*under 6, °sā*). S. *very corrupt.*

Ārammañādhīpati :—parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuṇ katvā parāmāso . . . (tīṇi).

1. Parāmāso dhammo . . . anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Purimo purimo parāmāso pacchimassa pacchimassa parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlay kātabbay*). (b) Purimo purimo parāmāso pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ no parāmāsānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Parāmāso vuṭṭhanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.<sup>1</sup> Purimo . . .<sup>2</sup> parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. No parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa . . .

(a) Purimā purimā no parāmāsā khandhā pacchimānaṃ . . .<sup>3</sup> Anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*<sup>4</sup>). (b) Purimā . . .<sup>5</sup> pacchimassa pacchimassa parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (c) Purimā . . .<sup>6</sup> parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā parāmāsassa ca . . .<sup>7</sup>

7. Parāmāso ca . . . parāmāsassa . . .

Purimo purimo parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimassa<sup>8</sup> . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*<sup>9</sup>). Purimo purimo parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ no parāmāsānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā vuṭṭhanassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimo . . .<sup>10</sup> parāmāsassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa dhammassa saman-

<sup>1</sup> K. adds *mūlay kātabbay*.

<sup>2</sup> As in (a).

<sup>3</sup> As in 1 (b), one sentence.

<sup>4</sup> R. °lay °bay. B. °lā °bā.

<sup>5</sup> As in 4 (a).

<sup>6</sup> As in 4 (b).

<sup>7</sup> As in 4 (c).

<sup>8</sup> As in 1 (a).

<sup>9</sup> R. and B. °lā °bā. S. °lay °bay.

<sup>10</sup> As in first sentence.

tara- . . . sahajāta- . . . aññamañña- . . . nissaya- . . .  
(*pañca*) . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—parāmāso parāmāsassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. No parāmāso . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti; mānaṃ jappeti, diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti.<sup>2</sup> Silaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgaṃ dosaṃ moham<sup>3</sup> mānaṃ diṭṭhiṃ<sup>4</sup> patthanam kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ. Senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti; pānaṃ hanati . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati. Saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiyā patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe<sup>1</sup> . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti, silaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgaṃ diṭṭhiṃ<sup>4</sup> patthanam kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ senāsanaṃ upanissāya diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti; saddhā . . . senāsanaṃ parāmāsassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaṃ upanissāya diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti silaṃ . . . pe<sup>5</sup> . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti. Saddhā<sup>5</sup> . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Parāmāso ca no parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

Parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā parāmāsassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

<sup>1</sup> *As under 1.*

<sup>2</sup> *R. omits clause.*

<sup>3</sup> *For these two terms S. substitutes dhammassaṃ.*

<sup>4</sup> *R. omits.*

<sup>5</sup> *R. has no hiatus.*

4. No parāmāso dhammo ho parāmāsassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, vatthupurejātaṃ. Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato vipassati, . . . pe . . . assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi,<sup>1</sup> vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti; rūpāyatanāṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaṃ :—cakkhāyatanāṃ cakkhaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṃ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthu no parāmāsānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . .<sup>2</sup> pe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabba rāgo<sup>1</sup> uppajjati,<sup>1</sup> diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . Vatthupurejātaṃ :—vatthu parāmāsassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ . . .<sup>3</sup> taṃ ārabba parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaṃ :—vatthu parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi, pacchājātā kātabbā*) . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nara*).

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā :—no parāmāsā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhanikā :—no parāmāsā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*). No parāmāsā cetanā parāmāsassa kammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

R. omits.

<sup>2</sup> As under 4.

<sup>3</sup> As under 5.

<sup>4</sup> R. and B. °lā °bā. S. °lay °bay.

No parāmāsā cetanā parāmāsassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānañ citta- . . . paccayo.

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa vipākappaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekay*) . . . āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

2. Parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa maggapaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsāni maggaṅgāni . . . (*eraṃ pañca pañhā kātubbā*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*pañca*) . . . vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*).

4. No parāmāso . . . vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*).

5. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa . . .

Purejātaṃ :—vatthu parāmāsassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Purejātaṃ :—vatthu parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānañ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*).

2. Parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ. Sahajāto parāmāso sampayuttakānañ khandhānañ cittasamutṭhānānañ ca rūpānañ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāto parāmāso<sup>1</sup> purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ . . . (*saykhittay*).

5. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto no parāmāsā<sup>2</sup> khandhā parāmāsassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ :—cak-  
khuṃ, vatthuṃ assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabba rāgo<sup>3</sup>

uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati . . . pe . . . Vatthu parāmā-sassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ. Sahajāto no parāmāso eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ parāmāsassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> ārabha parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca kandhā uppajjanti Vatthu parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānaṃ ca khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ. Sahajāto no parāmāso eko khandho ca parāmāso ca tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ<sup>2</sup> atthipaccayena paccayo; dve kandhā . . . pe . . . Parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . .<sup>3</sup> Parāmāso ca<sup>4</sup> mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ . . . Parāmāso ca vatthu ca no parāmāsānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāto parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca kandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāto parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca kandhā kabalīṅkāro āhāro ca purejātassa imassa . . .<sup>5</sup> Pacchājāto parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca kandhā rūpajīvitindriyaṃ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tiṇi,  
ārammaṇe nava,  
adhipatīyā nava,  
anantare nava,  
samanantare nava,  
sahajāte pañca,  
aññamaññe pañca,

nissaye pañca,  
upanissaye nava,  
purejāte tiṇi,  
pacchājāte tiṇi,  
āsevane nava,  
kamme tiṇi,  
vipāke ekaṃ,

<sup>1</sup> As under 5.

<sup>2</sup> B. omits last three words.

<sup>3</sup> B. omits next three sentences.

<sup>4</sup> S. here omits this and the next page and nine following dukāni, re-entering, at mahābhūte ca paccayā (for paṭicca) kaṭattā . . . saṅkhittaṃ, in Cittasamuṭṭhāna-dukaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> As just above.



āhāre tīṇi,  
indriye tīṇi,  
jhāne tīṇi,  
magge pañca,  
sampayutte pañca,

vippayutte pañca,  
atthiyā pañca,  
natthiyā nava,  
vigate nava,  
avigate pañca.

1. Parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇapacca-  
paccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-  
sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . . ārammaṇa-  
upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. No parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-  
sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-  
āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-  
sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . . ārammaṇa-  
sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Parāmāso ca . . . parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-  
upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-  
sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa ca . . .<sup>1</sup>

Nahetuyā nava,  
nārammaṇe nava,

sabbattha nava ;  
no-avigate<sup>2</sup> nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā tīṇi,<sup>3</sup>  
nanantare tīṇi,<sup>3</sup>  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññamaññe ekaṇ,

na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
. . . pe . . . namagge tīṇi,  
nasampayutte ekaṇ,  
navippayutte tīṇi,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
nava,

adhīpatiyā nava . . . (anu-  
lomamātikā kātabbā),

avigate pañca.

PARĀMĀSA-DUKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

<sup>1</sup> As in 1.

<sup>2</sup> S. avigate.

<sup>3</sup> K. omits.

[XL.

PARĀMATṬṬHA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Parāmatṭhaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca parāmatṭho dhammo  
uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmatṭhaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-  
samutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā*  
*mahābhūtā*).<sup>1</sup>

2. Parāmatṭhaṇ . . . paṭicca . . . (*parāmatṭhadukaṇ*  
*yathā cūḷantaraduke lokiyaḍukaṇ, evaṇ kātabbaṇ. Ninnānā-*  
*karaṇaṇ*).

PARĀMATṬṬHA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. p. 169, § 1.

PARĀMĀSASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Parāmāsasampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ . . . hetupaccayā.  
Parāmāsasampayuttaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo  
khandhā ; dve . . .
2. Parāmāsasampayuttaṇ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .  
Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṇ  
rūpaṇ.
3. Parāmāsasampayuttaṇ . . . parāmāsasampayutto ca . . .  
Parāmāsasampayuttaṇ . . . (*cf.* § 1) khandhā cittasam-  
utṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ ; dve . . .
4. Parāmāsavippayuttaṇ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .  
Parāmāsavippayuttaṇ . . . (§ 3) dve . . . Paṭisandhik-  
khaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā ;  
ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .
8. Parāmāsasampayuttaṇ ca parāmāsavippayuttaṇ ca . . .  
parāmāsavippayutto . . .  
Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca  
cittasamutṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . (*saṅkhittaṇ*).

Hetuyā pañca,  
ārammaṇe dve,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare dve,  
samanantare dve,<sup>1</sup>  
sahajāte pañca,  
aññamaññe dve,  
nissaye pañca,

upanissaye dve,  
purejāte dve,<sup>1</sup>  
āsevane dve,  
kamme pañca,  
vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre pañca . . . (*saṅ-*  
*khittaṇ*) . . . ,  
magge pañca,

<sup>1</sup> K. omits clause.

sampayutte dve,  
vippayutte pañca,  
atthiyā pañca,

natthiyā dve,  
vigate dve,  
avigate pañca.

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaṃ . . . parāmāsavippayutto  
dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca  
tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . (*ahetuka-*  
*paṭisandhi yāra asaṅṇassattā*). Vicikicchā-, uddhacca-saha-  
gate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho.

2. Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .  
nārammaṇapaccayā.

Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ  
rūpaṃ.

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaṃ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .

Parāmāsavippayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ  
rūpaṃ . . . (*yāra asaṅṇassattā*).

8. Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ ca . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .

Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca  
cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . (*saykhuttaṃ*).

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā pañca,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,<sup>1</sup>  
na-aññaṃ añaṇṇe tīṇi,  
na-nissaye tīṇi,<sup>2</sup>  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte cattāri,  
napacchājāte pañca,  
nāsevane pañca,

nakamme dve,  
navipāke pañca,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
nājhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte dve,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.<sup>1</sup>

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhīpatiyā pañca :—evaṃ  
kātabbaṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaṃ, avigate ekaṃ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccarārasudiso*.)

B. omits clause.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>2</sup> R. and B. omit clause.

1. Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā parāmāsa-sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccavārasadisā*).

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaṃ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . . Parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāra ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*). Vatthuṃ paccayā parāmāsa-vippayuttā khandhā.

5. Parāmāsavippayuttaṃ . . . parāmāsasampayutto . . . Vatthuṃ paccayā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā.

6. Parāmāsavippayuttaṃ . . . parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . Vatthuṃ paccayā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

7. Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ ca . . . parāmāsasampayutto . . . Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ ca . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . . Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

9. Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ ca . . . parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ . . .<sup>1</sup> dve . . . Parāmāsasampa-yutte . . .<sup>2</sup> rūpaṃ . . . (*saṃkhittayā*).

Hetuyā nava,	upanissaye cattāri,
ārammaṇe cattāri,	purejāte cattāri,
adhipatīyā nava,	āsevane cattāri,
anantare cattāri,	kamme nava,
samanantare cattāri,	vipāke ekaṃ,
sahajāte nava,	āhāre nava, <sup>3</sup>
aññamaññe cattāri,	avigate nava.
nissaye nava,	

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaṃ<sup>4</sup> . . . uppajjati na hetupaccayā. Ahetukaṃ parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā

<sup>1</sup> *As under 7.*

<sup>2</sup> *As under 8.*

<sup>3</sup> *R. adds pe.*

<sup>4</sup> *R. has formula 2.*

tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ; dve . . .  
(*ahetukapaṭisandhi, yāva asaṇṇasattā.*) Cakkhāyatanaṃ pac-  
cayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .  
Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukā parāmāsavippayuttā khandhā.  
Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe ca vatthuṃ  
ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,  
nārammaṇe tīṇi,  
nādhīpatiyā nava,  
nānantare tīṇi,  
nasamanantare tīṇi,  
na-aññaṃaṇṇe tīṇi,  
na-upanissaye tīṇi,  
napurejāte cattāri,  
napacchājāte nava,  
nāsevane nava,

nakamme cattāri,  
navipāke nava,  
nāhāre ekaṃ,  
na-indriye ekaṃ,  
najhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,  
nasampayutte tīṇi,  
navippayutte dve,  
nonatthiyā tīṇi,  
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
tīṇi,

nādhīpatiyā nava :—evaṃ  
gaṇetabbāṃ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
ekaṃ,

avigate ekaṃ.

(*Nissayaavāro paccayaarārasadiso.*)

1. Parāmāsasampayuttaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho parāmā-  
sasampayutto . . . hetupaccayā.

Hetuyā dve,  
ārammaṇe dve,  
sabbattha dve ;

vipāke ekaṃ,  
avigate dve.

Nahetuyā ekaṃ,  
nādhīpatiyā dve,  
napurejāte dve,<sup>1</sup>  
napacchājāte dve,  
nāsevane dve,

nakamme dve,  
navipāke dve,  
najhāne ekaṃ,  
namagge ekaṃ,<sup>2</sup>  
navippayutte dve . . .

(*evaṃ itare dve* <sup>3</sup> *gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā*).

<sup>1</sup> K. omits clause. <sup>2</sup> B. omits clause. <sup>3</sup> R. has here ||.

1. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo parāmāsasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

(a) Parāmāsasampayuttā<sup>1</sup> hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*).

(b) Parāmāsasampayuttā hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo. (c) Parāmāsasampayuttā hetū . . . (*cf. a*) cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . . (*cf. b*).

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Parāmāsavippayuttā hetū . . . (*cf. c*) paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṃ assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā rāgo uppajjati<sup>2</sup> diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṃ assādeti . . . rāgo diṭṭhi uppajjati.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Ariyā parāmāsasampayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, parāmāsasampayutte khandhe aniccato vipassanti . . . assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabbhā parāmāsavippayutto rāgo, diṭṭhi,<sup>3</sup> vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Cetopariyañāṇena parāmāsasampayuttacittasamaṅgissa cittaṃ jānāti. Parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataṃsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Dānaṃ, sīlaṃ, uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ paccavekkhati, assādeti . . .<sup>4</sup> uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti, phalaṃ, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vōdānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā parāmāsavippayutte pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe . . . cakkhuṃ . . .

<sup>1</sup> K., °ā as always, B. °ā in (a) and (b), °o in (c), ° under 4. Only R. has ū in hetu.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits next line.

<sup>3</sup> R. omits.

<sup>4</sup> As under 2.

vatthun parāmāsavippayutte khandhe aniccato vipassanti,<sup>1</sup>  
 . . . pe . . . assādeti . . .<sup>2</sup> uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā  
 rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saḍḍaṇ suṇāti, cetopari-  
 yaññaṇena parāmāsavippayuttacittasamaṅgissa cittaṇ jānāti;  
 ākāsaṇāñcāyatanāṇ viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa . . . ākiñcaññā-  
 yatanāṇ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanāṇ cakkhu-  
 viññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ kāyaviññāṇassa,  
 parāmāsavippayuttā khandhā iddhividhaññaṇassa cetopari-  
 yaññaṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammūpagañña-  
 ṇassa anāgataṇsaññaṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena  
 paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaṇ silaṇ uposathakammaṇ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā  
 cakkhun . . . vatthun, parāmāsavippayutte khandhe assā-  
 deti, abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, ditṭhi . . .  
 pe . . .

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—  
 rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo  
 uppajjati, ditṭhi uppajjati.<sup>2</sup> Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe  
 garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . .  
 Sahajātādhipati:—parāmāsasampayuttādhipati sampayutta-  
 kānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—  
 parāmāsasampayutte khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhi-  
 nandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā parāmāsavippayutto rāgo uppajjati  
 . . . Sahajātādhipati:—parāmāsasampayuttādhipati citta-  
 samuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa  
 ca . . .

Saha-jātādhipati:—parāmāsasampayuttādhipati sampa-  
 yuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca . . .<sup>3</sup>

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .



Ārammaṇādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Arammaṇādhīpati:—dānaṃ, sīlaṃ, uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā parāmāsavippayutto rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katvā phalaṃ . . . nibbānaṃ . . . Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . vatthuṃ parāmāsavippayutte khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā parāmāsavippayutto rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . Saha-jātādhīpati:—parāmāsavippayuttādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamvuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇādhīpati:—dānaṃ, sīlaṃ, uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ garuṃ katvā parāmāsasampayutto<sup>1</sup> rāgo uppajjati, ditṭhi<sup>1</sup> uppajjati,<sup>1</sup> . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṃ . . .<sup>2</sup> katvā parāmāsasampayutto rāgo . . . ditṭhi<sup>1</sup> uppajjati . . . pe . . .

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ parāmāsasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Purimā purimā parāmāsavippayuttā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ parāmāsavippayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ<sup>3</sup> anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Āvajjanā parāmāsasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.    <sup>2</sup> As under 4.    <sup>3</sup> R. and B. omit last two words.

<sup>4</sup> B. adds samanantarapacca.

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*pañca*),<sup>1</sup> aññamañña- . . . (*dve*), nissaya- . . . (*satta*)<sup>2</sup> . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—parāmāsasampayutto rāgo moho diṭṭhi<sup>3</sup> patthanā parāmāsasampayuttassa rāgassa mohassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—parāmāsasampayuttāṃ rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti, mānaṃ jappeti . . . pe . . . parāmāsasampayuttāṃ mohaṃ diṭṭhiṃ<sup>3</sup> patthanāṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti,<sup>4</sup> samāpattiṃ uppādeti, mānaṃ jappeti, pānaṃ hanati, saṃghaṃ bhindati; parāmāsasampayutto rāgo moho diṭṭhi<sup>3</sup> patthanā saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa patthanāya, kāyikassa sukhassa, phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti . . . mānaṃ jappeti, diṭṭhiṃ<sup>3</sup> gaṇhāti.<sup>3</sup> Sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . paññaṃ rāgaṃ mānaṃ patthanāṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti . . . pānaṃ hanati . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati . . . kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . pe . . . saṃghaṃ bhindati. Saddhā, paññā rāgo<sup>5</sup> māno patthanā . . . kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ . . . senāsanaṃ saddhāya paññāya, rāgassa, mānassa, patthanāya, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti;<sup>6</sup> sīlaṃ . . . pe . . . senāsanaṃ upanissāya diṭṭhiṃ gaṇhāti;<sup>7</sup> saddhā . . . pe . . .

<sup>1</sup> K. omits these numbers.

<sup>2</sup> B. cattāri.

<sup>3</sup> R. omits.

<sup>4</sup> K. pe to saṃghaṃ.

<sup>5</sup> B. inserts doso.

<sup>6</sup> R. has instead rāgo uppajjati.

<sup>7</sup> R. has instead || patthanā.

sēnāsaṇaṇ parāmāsasampayuttassa rāgassa . . . pe . . .  
patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo parāmāsavippayuttassa  
dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ, vatthupurejātaṇ; ārammaṇapure-  
jātaṇ:—cakkhuṇ, vatthuṇ aniccato vipassati, assādeti, abhin-  
andati, taṇ ārabba parāmāsavippayutto rāgo, diṭṭhi,<sup>1</sup> vici-  
kicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; dibbena cak-  
khunā . . .<sup>2</sup> Vatthupurejātaṇ:—cakkhāyatanāṇ . . .<sup>2</sup>  
vatthu parāmāsavippayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapac-  
cayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaṇ . . . cakkhuṇ . . . vatthuṇ assādeti,  
abhinandati, taṇ ārabba parāmāsasampayutto rāgo uppaj-  
jati, diṭṭhi<sup>1</sup> uppajjati.<sup>1</sup> Vatthupurejātaṇ:—vatthu parāmāsa-  
sampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . pacchājātapaccayena pac-  
cayo . . . (*saykhittāṇ*).

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .  
(*saykhittāṇ*).

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo  
. . . (*dve*) . . . kammaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhā-  
naṇ kammaṇpaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā parāmāsasampayuttā  
cetanā cittaṇsamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kammaṇpaccayena pac-  
cayo. Nānākhaṇikā parāmāsasampayuttā cetanā vipākānaṇ  
khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ kammaṇpaccayena paccayo  
. . .<sup>3</sup> (*mūlaṇ pucchitabbaṇ*). Parāmāsasampayuttā cetanā  
parāmāsasampayuttānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta- . . .

<sup>1</sup> R. omits.

<sup>2</sup> As on p. 15.

<sup>3</sup> B. excises remainder of kammavāro.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajāta, nānākhanikā. Sahajāta parāmāsavippayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca . . . Nānākhanikā parāmāsavippayuttā cetanā . . .<sup>1</sup> rūpānaṃ kammappaccayena paccayo.

. . . vipākappaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaṃ*), āhāra- . . . (*cattāri*), indriya-<sup>2</sup> . . . (*cattāri*), jhāna- . . . (*cattāri*), magga- . . . (*cattāri*), sampayutta- . . . paccayo . . . (*dve*).

2. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo parāmāsavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttappaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaṃ pacchājātaṃ<sup>2</sup> . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭaṃ*).

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭaṃ*).

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Purejātaṃ vatthu parāmāsasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttappaccayena paccayo.

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . .<sup>3</sup>

2. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Parāmāsā khandhā cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaṃ kātābbaṃ*).

3. Parāmāsasampayutto . . .

Parāmāsasampayutto eko<sup>4</sup> . . . khandhānaṃ citta- . . .<sup>5</sup>

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . .

Sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ . . . (*saṃkhiṭṭaṃ*).

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Purejātaṃ :—cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Vatthu parāmāsasampayuttānaṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

<sup>1</sup> As under 2.      <sup>2</sup> K. omits.

<sup>3</sup> K. excises till § 4.

<sup>4</sup> As under 1.

<sup>5</sup> As under 2.

Sahajātaṇ, purejātaṇ. Sahajāto parāmāsasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . .

8. Parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaṇ, pacchajātaṇ, āhāraṇ, indriyaṇ. Sahajātā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamutthānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā ca kabaḷiykāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchajātā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā cattāri,  
ārammaṇe cattāri,  
adhipatiyā pañca,  
anantare cattāri,  
samanantare cattāri,  
sahajāte pañca,  
aññamaññe dve,  
nissaye satta,  
upanissaye cattāri,  
purejāte dve,  
pacchajāte dve,<sup>1</sup>  
āsevane dve,

kamme cattāri,  
vipāke ekaṇ,  
āhāre cattāri,  
indriye cattāri,  
jhāne cattāri,  
magge cattāri,  
sampayutte dve,  
vippayutte tiṇi,  
atthiyā satta,  
natthiyā cattāri,  
vigate cattāri,  
avigate satta.

1. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchajāta-, kamma-paccayena paccayo.

3. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya- purejāta-, pacchajāta-, kamma-, āhāra-,<sup>1</sup> indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> K. omits.

7. Parāmāsasampayutto 'ca . . . sahaajāta-, purejāta-paccayena paccayo.

8. Parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa dhammassa sahaajāta-, pacchajāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,  
nārammaṇe satta,  
nādhīpatiyā satta,  
nānantare satta,  
nasamanantare satta,  
nasahajāte pañca,  
na-aññamaññe pañca,  
nanissaye pañca,  
na-upanissaye satta,  
napurejāte cha,

napacchajāte satta,  
sabbattha satta;  
namagge satta,  
nasampayutte pañca,  
navippayutte cattāri,<sup>1</sup>  
no-atthiya cattāri,  
nonatthiyā satta,  
novigate satta,  
no-avigate cattāri.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe  
cattāri,  
nādhīpatiyā cattāri,<sup>2</sup>  
nānantare cattāri,<sup>2</sup>  
nasamanantare cattāri,  
na-aññamaññe dve,  
na-upanissaye cattāri,

sabbattha cattāri;  
namagge cattāri,  
nasampayutte dve,  
navippayutte dve,  
nonatthiyā cattāri,  
novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe  
cattāri,

adhipatiyā pañca (*anuloma-*  
*mamātikā kātabbā*),

avigate satta.

PARĀMĀSASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ ñiṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> B. *omits to sabbattha cattāri.*

<sup>2</sup> K. *omits clause.*

PARĀMĀSO-CEVA-PARĀMATṬṬHA-DUKAṆ.]

2. Parāmāsaṇ ceva parāmatṭhaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetu-paccayā.

Parāmāsaṇ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

4. Parāmatṭhaṇ ceva no ca parāmāsaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Parāmatṭhaṇ ceva no ca parāmāsaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhī, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*).

5. Parāmatṭhaṇ ceva no ca parāmāsaṇ . . . parāmāso ceva parāmatṭho ca . . .

Parāmatṭhe ceva no ca parāmāse khandhe paṭicca parāmāso.

6. Parāmatṭhaṇ ceva no ca parāmāsaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca parāmāso ceva parāmatṭho ca parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso ca . . .

Parāmatṭhaṇ ceva . . .<sup>1</sup> khandhā parāmāso ca cittasamutṭhānaṇ ca . . .<sup>1</sup> dve . . .

8. Parāmāsaṇ ceva parāmatṭhaṇ ca parāmatṭhaṇ ceva no ca parāmāsaṇ ca . . . parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Parāmatṭhaṇ ceva no ca parāmāsaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca parāmāsaṇ ca paṭicca tayo . . .<sup>1</sup> (*saṅkhittā. Sabbe vārā<sup>2</sup> yathā parāmāsadukaṇ, eraṇ kātappaṇ. Ninnānākaraṇaṇ*).

<sup>1</sup> As under 4.

<sup>2</sup> K. omits sabbe vārā.

4. Parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo parāmatṭhassa ceva no ca parāmāsassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā hetū parāmāsassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāsassa ca . . .

Parāmatṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ parāmāsassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Parāmāso ceva parāmatṭho ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tūṇi* ārabha<sup>1</sup> *kātabbāni*; *parāmāsdukasadisay*).

4. Parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Dānaṃ, sīlaṃ, uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ paccavekkhati, assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi,<sup>2</sup> vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Pubbe . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā . . . gotrabhuṃ paccavekkhanti, vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese, vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . vatthuṃ parāmatṭhe ceva no ca parāmāse khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati . . . (*jāva* āvajjanā<sup>3</sup> *sabbay* *kātabbay*).

5. Parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ceva parāmatṭhassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ . . .<sup>4</sup> Pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṃ . . . khandhe assādeti, abhinandati, taṃ ārabha rāgo<sup>1</sup> uppajjati<sup>1</sup> diṭṭhi . . . pe . . .

6. Parāmatṭho ceva no ca . . . parāmāsassa ceva parāmatṭhassa ca parāmatṭhassa ceva no ca parāmāsassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> Cf. p. 9. K. kātabbā.

<sup>2</sup> R. omits.

<sup>3</sup> K. āvajjanāya. 'Cf. p. 10.

<sup>4</sup> As under 4.



Dānaṇ, sīlaṇ, uposathakammaṇ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā cakkhuṇ . . .<sup>1</sup> aniccato vipassati, assādeti abhinandati, taṇ ārabba parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. (*Evaṇ itare pi tīṇi ārabba kātabbāni.*<sup>2</sup> *Imaṇ dukaṇ parāmāsadukasadisaṇ. Lokuttaraṇ yamhi na labbhati, tamhi na kātappaṇ.*<sup>3</sup>)

PARĀMĀSO-CEVA-PARĀMATṬHA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇ.

<sup>1</sup> *As under 4.*

<sup>2</sup> *K. and B. °bā.*

<sup>3</sup> *R. yamhiṇ . . . tamhiṇ. B. has only lokuttaraṇ bāhīraṇ (sic) kātappaṇ.*

PARĀMĀSAVIPPAYUTTA-PARĀMATṬṬHA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Parāmāsavippayuttaparāmatṭhaṇṇaṃ dhammaṇṇaṃ paṭicca parāmāsavippayuttaparāmatṭho dhammo uppajjati hetu-paccayā.

Parāmāsavippayuttaparāmatṭhaṇṇaṃ<sup>1</sup> ekaṇṇaṃ khandhaṇṇaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṇṇaṃ; 1<sup>o</sup>ve . . .

4. Parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhaṇṇaṃ<sup>2</sup> dhammaṇṇaṃ paṭicca parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭho dhammo uppajjati hetu-paccayā . . . (*saṅkhittaṇṇaṃ*; *yathā cūḷantaraḍḍhake lokiyaḍḍhakaṇṇaṃ evaṇṇaṃ kātabbhaṇṇaṃ*. *Ninnānākaraṇaṇṇaṃ*).

PARĀMĀSAVIPPAYUTTA-PARĀMATṬṬHA-DUKAṆ niṭṭhitaṇṇaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> R. °yuttaṇṇaṃ para°.

<sup>2</sup> K. *repeats formula 1.*

K. NOTE. *Ito paraṇṇaṃ* Parāmāso-ceva-parāmāsasampayutta-dukassa *vibhaṇṇo amhākaṇṇaṃ potthake pi. Sihaḷapothake pi na dissati. Parāmāsaduka-parāmāso-ceva-parāmatṭhaduka-parāmāsavippayuttaparāmatṭhadukāni pi Sihaḷapothake na paññāyanti. Ettāni amhākaṇṇaṃ potthake. Pālina-yānusāren' eva sodhitāni.*

## CORRIGENDA

- Page 1. *For* [I. read [II.  
 „ 2, § 8, *supply* ā in khandhā.  
 „ 3, *l. cakkay* ; *for* ciṭṭa-, *l. citta*-.  
 „ 4, § 4, *l. mahābhūtaṇ*.  
 „ 9, § 3, *l. ārammaṇa* . . .  
 „ 10, §§ 4, 6, 7, *l. ārammaṇa* . . .  
 „ 11, § 4, *l. dānaṇ* ; §§ 8, 9, *l. ārammaṇa* . . .  
 „ 14, §§ 3, 4, 9, *l. ārammaṇūpanissayo* ; § 4, *after* uppādeti, *supply* . . . ; *after* gaṇhāti, *supply* full-stop.  
 „ 17, § 2, *l. hetū purejātassa* . . .  
 „ 20, § 5, *l. cakkhunā* ; §§ 6, 8, *l. khandhānaṇ*.  
 „ 21, *l. kamme tīṇi* ; § 4, *l. ārammaṇa*-.  
 „ 31, § 4, *l. uppajjati*.  
 „ 34, § 9, *l. vatthuñ*.  
 „ 46, § 1, *l. ārammaṇūpanissayo*.  
 „ 63, §§ 2, 4, *l. Ārammaṇādhipati*.  
 „ 66, l. 3, *l. upanissayapaccayena*.  
 „ 67, § 1 (2d), *l. tīṇi*.  
 „ 86, § 1 (2d), *l. Sappaccayo*.  
 „ 87, § 1 (2d), *l. upanissaya*-.  
 „ 90, *l. ninnānākaraṇaṇ*.  
 „ 93, § 6, *l. rūpaṇ*.  
 „ 100, § 4, *l. anidassanānaṇ*.  
 „ 103, § 4, *l. purejāta*-.  
 „ 111, § 4, *l. appaṭighassa*.  
 „ 113, *last 2 ll.*, *l. gaṇhāti*. *Sīlaṇ* . . . *dukkhaṇ* . .  
                   *bhindati*. *Saddhā* . . .

- Page 121, § 5, *l. cittasamutthānaṃ*.  
 „ 126, § 4, *l. saṅsaṭṭhā*.  
 „ 127, § 4, *l. vikkhambhitakilese . . .*  
 „ 144, § 6, *l. samutthānānaṃ*.  
 „ 159, § 5, *l. datvā . . .*  
 „ 161, § 3, *l. āsavānaṃ ca*.  
 „ 167, § 8, *l. rūpānaṃ*; § 2, *l. sahaajāta-*.  
 „ 170, § 2, *dele ||*.  
 „ 179, § 4, *l. kāyaviññānaṃ*  
 „ 193, § 8, *dele . . . after paccayo*; *headline, l. Mātikā*.  
 „ 202, § 7, *l. upanissayaṃ sabbaṃ*.  
 „ 210, § 5, *l. pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuṃ*.  
 „ 218, § 8, *l. mohaṇ*.  
 „ 231, § 3, *l. cittasamutthānānaṃ*.  
 „ 234, § 2, *l. pacchājāta-*.  
 „ 241, § 6, *l. saṃyojanasampayuttakā*.  
 „ 242, § 4, *l. tūṇi*.  
 „ 243, *last line, l. Nānākhaṇikā*.  
 „ 251, § 5, *l. suciṇṇāni . . . ; also . . . cakkhuṃ*.  
 „ 274, § 4, *l. jappeti . . . Sīlaṃ. Also, dukkhaṃ . . .*  
     *utuṃ. Also, uppādeti . . . pāṇaṃ. § 5, l. gaṇhāti.*  
     *Sīlaṃ. Also, bhindati. Saddhā*.  
 „ 280, § 4, *l. pacchājāta-*.  
 „ 281, *l. nārammaṇe*.  
 „ 282, § 1 (2d), *l. gaṇthānaṃ*.  
 „ 283, § 5, *l. suciṇṇāni . . .*  
 „ 288, *l. Oghaṃ*.  
 „ 296, § 5, *l. . . . pubbe*.  
 „ 309, § 4, *l. suciṇṇāni . . .*  
 „ 310, § 4, *idem*.  
 „ 311, § 2, *l. uposathakammaṃ . . .*

## APPENDIX

THERE are in the foregoing Duka's a certain number of lacunæ which the texts apparently require the reader to fill up from the first part, or Tikapaṭṭhāna. I have transcribed certain passages, as they occur for the first time in the Tikapaṭṭhāna, from the several vāra's corresponding to those in the Hetuduka, in which those lacunæ first occur. These passages recur, of course, and require to be adapted to the varying terms of the particular Duka's. Thus, for instance, all allusion to kusala, akusala, avyākata (the subject-matter of the first Tika) must be altered. This is done in the case of the second, or Vedanā Tika, but the main features remain as in the Kusalattika.

Of the first lacuna, p. 1, § 1:—Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe : . . . I can only point out that, as appears throughout the work, the contents of the paṭisandhi sentences vary at each occurrence. And it is probable that, where only . . . pe . . . is given, the instance, or instances immediately preceding those sentences are to be understood as applying also to whatever modifying condition, presumably rebirth, is introduced by that term.<sup>1</sup> [Ed.]

---

<sup>1</sup> At its first occurrence in the Tikapaṭṭhāna the Commentary says:—Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ti katattā rūpa-saṅkhatassa avyākatassa avyākatapaṭicca uppatti das-sanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. The formula, namely, under which it first occurs, is Avyākatāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

## A.

Page 2, § 4:— . . ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . .

*Continue*:—paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ; dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ (kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ).

Page 3:— . . sabbe mahābhūtā yāva asaññasatta; and cf. p. 4, § 4; p. 6, § 4 (nāhārapaccayā).

To complete the 'sabbe mahābhūtā, continue the foregoing thus:—Bāhiraṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ; dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṃ. Āhārasamutṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ; dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṃ. Utusamutṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . (as under āhārasamutṭhānaṃ). Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ . . . (as under āhārasamutṭhānaṃ) . . . dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ.

## B.

Pages 9, 10, § 4. Cf. Ārammaṇavāra, Kusalattika:—

[Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayaena paccayo.]

Dānaṃ datvā silaṃ samādiyitvā uposathakammaṃ katvā taṃ paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati. Sekhā gotrabhuṃ paccavekkhanti; vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjana vā kusalaṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamaṅgissa cittaṃ jānanti; ākāśānañcāyatanakusalaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayaena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayaena paccayo. Kusalā khandhā iddhiyidhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa

pubbenivāsānussati ñāṇassa yathākammupagaññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

[Kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . .]

Dānaṇṇ datvā sīlaṇṇ samādiyivā uposathakammaṇṇ katvā taṇṇ assādeti, abhinandati, taṇṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi, uppajjati, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇṇ, domanassaṇṇ uppajjati, pubbe sucīṇṇāṇi assādeti, abhinandati, taṇṇ ārabba rāgo . . . (*as above*) uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇṇ assādeti, abhinandati, taṇṇ ārabba rāgo . . . (*as above*) uddhaccaṇṇ uppajjati.

[Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . paccayo.]

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucīṇṇāṇi paccavekkhati, kusalaṇṇ aniccato dukkhato anatato vipassati, cetopariyaññāṇena kusalacittasamaṇṇgissa cittaṇṇ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṇṇ . . . (*as just above*) vipassanti; kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; kusalaṇṇ assādeti, abhinandati, taṇṇ ārabba rāgo . . . domanassaṇṇ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; ākāśānañcāyatanakusalaṇṇ viññāṇaṇcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṇṇ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā khandhā cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbe-nivāsānussatiññāṇassa yathākammupagaññāṇassa anāgataṇṣaṇṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

Rāgaṇṇ assādeti, abhinandati, taṇṇ ārabba rāgo . . .<sup>1</sup> domanassaṇṇ uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇṇ assādeti . . . (*as for* rāgo). Vicikicchāṇṇ ārabba vicikicchā, diṭṭhi, uddhaccaṇṇ, domanassaṇṇ uppajjati. Uddhaccaṇṇ ārabba . . . domanassaṇṇ ārabba . . . uddhaccaṇṇ uppajjati.

[Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . .]

Sekhā pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; cetopariyaññāṇena akusalacittasamaṇṇgissa cittaṇṇ jānanti. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññāṇassa pubbenivāsā-

<sup>1</sup> *These excisions are mine.* [Ed.]

nussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . paccayo.]

Arahā pahīne kilese paccavekkhati; pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānāti; akusalaṇ aniccato . . . anattato vipassati; cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamaṅgissa cittaṇ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato . . . anattato vipassanti; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaṇ assādeti . . . rāgo . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusala khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇa-paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . .]

Arahā phalaṇ paccavekkhati, nibbanaṇ paccavekkhati, nibbanaṇ phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, sotaṇ, ghāṇaṇ, jīvaṇ, kāyaṇ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti; cetopariyañāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamaṅgissa cittaṇ jānāti; ākāsañcēyatana-kiriyāṇ viññāṇañcēyatana-kiriyassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatana-kiriyāṇ nevaññānāsaññāyatana-kiriyassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Saddāyatanaṇ sotavīññāṇassa, gandhāyatanaṇ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyavīññāṇassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Avyākata khandhā iddhi-viññāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāṇassa, anāgataṇsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . .]

Sekhā phalaṇ paccavekkhanti, nibbanaṇ paccavekkhanti, nibbanaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato . . . anattato vipassanti, sotaṇ, . . . kāyaṇ, rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato . . . anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā



rūpaṇ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇāti; ceto-pariyañāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyaṇvyākatacittasamaṇgiṇṇa cittaṇ jānanti. Avyākata khandhā iddhiṇidhañāṇassa ceto-pariyañāṇassa pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo.

[Avyakato . . . akusalassa . . .]

Cakkhuṇ assādeti, abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ vipākāvyākato kiriyaṇvyākate khandhe assādeti; abhinandati, taṇ ārabba rāgo . . . uppajjati.

### C.

Pages 11, 12, §§ 4-6. Cf. adhipativāra, Kusalattika :—

[Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.]

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati :—dānaṇ datvā silaṇ samādiyivā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Sekhā ḡotiabhuy garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Saha-jātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ . . . (as in text, § 1).

[Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . adhipati . . . paccayo.]

Ārammaṇādhipati :—dānaṇ datvā . . . katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

[Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . adhipati . . . paccayo.]

Ārammaṇādhipati, saha-jātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati :—arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Saha-jātādhipati :—kusalādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Saha-jātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ . . . (as in text, § 3).

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammaṇādhīpati:—  
rāgaṇ, garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā  
rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ . . . rāgc, diṭṭhi  
uppajjati. Saha-jātādhīpati:—akusalādhīpati sampayutta-  
kānaṇ . . . (*as in text*, § 1).

[Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . .]

Saha-jātādhīpati:—akusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpā-  
naṇ adhipati . . . paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca . . .]

Saha-jātādhīpati:—akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ . . .  
(*as in text*, § 3).

[Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhīpati, saha-jātādhīpati. Ārammaṇādhīpati:—  
arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; nibbānaṇ garuṇ  
katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa adhipatipacca-  
yena paccayo. Saha-jātādhīpati . . . (*resembling text*, § 3).

[Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhīpati:—sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavek-  
khanti. Nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ  
gotrabhussa, vodānassa, maggassa adhipati . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . akusalassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhīpati:—cakkhuṇ . . . soṭaṇ . . . phoṭṭhabbe  
garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, vatthuṇ vipākavyākate  
kiriyaavyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti, abhinandati,  
taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

#### D.

*Page 12, § 4:—Anulomaṇ, etc. Cf. anantaravāra, Kusa-*  
*lattika:—*

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu  
maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.  
[Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . .] Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa,  
maggo phalassa, anulomaṇ sekhā phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā  
vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-kusalaṇ phala-  
samāpattiyā anantara- . . . paccayo.

## E. .

Page 14, § 4:—dānaṃ deti . . . Cf. upanissayavāra, Kusalattika :—

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . (*read as under Ārammaṇādhipati, Appendix B.*). Anantarūpanissayo . . . (*read as under anantaravāra, text pp. 12, 13*). Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti sīlaṃ samādiyati uposathakammaṃ karoti, jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ uppādeti, abhiññaṃ uppādeti, samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Sīlaṃ, sutaṃ, cāgaṃ, paññaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati . . . (*repeat as above*) samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Saddhā, sīlaṃ, sutaṃ, cāgo, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaṃ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaṃ dutiyassa jhānassa, tatiyassa jhānassa parikammaṃ tatiyassa jhānassa, catutthassa jhānassa parikammaṃ catutthassa jhānassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Ākāśānañcāyatanassa parikammaṃ ākāśāñcāyatanassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. (*So for the other three aruppajjhānāni*) . . . Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ dutiyassa jhānassa, dutiyaṃ . . . tatiyassa, tatiyaṃ . . . catutthassa, catutthaṃ . . . ākāśānañcāyatanassa . . . ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ nevaṣaṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbassa cak-khunassa parikammaṃ nibbassa cakkhussa upanissaya . . . paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā,<sup>1</sup> iddhi-vidhaññaṃ, ceto-pariyaññaṃ, pubbenivāsānussatiññaṃ, yathākammupagaññaṃ, anāgatajaṇṇasāṇassa, parikammaṃ anāgataṃ, saññaṃ upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Dibbacakkhu dibbāya sotadhātuyā; dibbasotadhātu iddhi-vidhaññaṃ . . . (*continue for remaining four*) . . . upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaṃ paṭhamassa maggassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . (*so for other maggā*). Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . (*etc.*) . . . catutthassa maggassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

<sup>1</sup> Repeat as in foregoing sentence.

Sekhā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattiṇ uppā-denti, uppannaṇ samāpajjanti ; saṅkhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhānaṇ atthapaṭisambhidāya, dhammapaṭisambhidāya, niruttiapaṭisambhidāya, paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya, thānāthānakosallassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti, diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Śilaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti, diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Saddhā, śilaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, pañña rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ assādeti, abhinandati, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Śilaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ assādeti, abhinandati, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Śilaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, pañña kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa, phala-samāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Kusalaṇ kammaṇ vipākassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Arahā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, saṅkhāre aniccato . . . vipassati. Maggo arahato attha-, dhamma-, nirutti-, paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya, thānāthānakosallassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo :—rāgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ, pharusaṇ bhaṇati, samphappalapati, sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārikaṇ karoti, paripantho tiṭṭhati, parādāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti, mātaraṇ, pitarāṇ, arabantaṇ, jīvitaṇ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittaṇa tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādeti, saṅghaṇ bhindati. Doṣaṇ upanissāya, mohaṇ upanissāya, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanāṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . pe . . . saṅghaṇ bhindati. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rāgassa, dosassa . . . patthanāya upanissaya . . . paccayo. Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassa,

pāṇātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhiijjhāya vyāpādassa, micchādittḥiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Adinnādānaṃ . . . (*similar to above*) . . . (*c a k k a ṇ*) . . . Mātughātikammaṃ mātughātikammassa, matughātikammaṃ pitughātikammassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . Arahantaghātikammassa, ruhituppadakammassa, saṅghabhedakammassa, niyatamicchādittḥiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . (*several lines in this strain*).

[Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . .]

Pakatūpanissayo.—rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti, jhānaṃ, vipassanaṃ, maggaṃ, abhiññaṃ, samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, ditṭhiṃ, patthanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . (*as above*) samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, ditṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Pāṇaṃ hantvā tassa paṭighātattāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Adinnaṃ ādiyitvā musā bhaṇitvā . . . samphappalapitvā, sandhiṃ chinditvā, nillopaṃ haritvā, ekāgārikaṃ karitvā, paripantho tathavā, gāmaghātaṃ, nigamaghātaṃ karitvā, tassa paṭighātattāya dānaṃ deti . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Mātaṃ . . . pitaṃ . . . arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropetvā, duṭṭhena . . . lohitaṃ uppādetvā, saṅgāhaṃ bhinditvā, tassa paṭighātattāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti.

[Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaṃ upanissāya attānaṃ assādeti, paritapaṃ . . . (*as above*) . . . paccanubhoti. Dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, ditṭhiṃ, patthanaṃ upanissāya attānaṃ assādeti . . . paccanubhoti. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, ditṭhi, patthanā kāyikassa sukhassa . . . dukkhassa, phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Akusalaṃ kammaṃ vipākassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa, phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyikassa suk-

hassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Utu kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Bhojanaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utu, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa, dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Arahā kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ upanissāya anuppannaṃ kiriyāsamāpattiṃ uppādeti, uppannaṃ samāpajjati, saṅkhāre aniccato . . . vipassati, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ upanissāya anuppannaṃ kiriyāsamāpattiṃ uppādeti . . . (*as above*).

[Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ upanissaya dānaṃ deti . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utu bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, dukkhaṃ, utu, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissaya . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . akusalassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati, adinnaṃ ādiyati, musā, pisuṇaṃ, pharusāṃ bhaṇati, samphappalapati, sandhiṃ chindati, nillopaṃ harati . . . saṅghaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utu, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati . . . (*saṅghittaṃ*) . . . saṅghaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, dukkhaṃ, utu, bhojanaṃ senāsanaṃ rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

It will be seen that, with material so unwieldy as the last quotation, the problem of how to fill in the slight skeletons in the various Duka's is only answered by the new problem of what not to put in. A comparison of the skeletons with the filling-in matter may go some way to solve it. On p. 14 the words *catutthassa maggassa* should

apparently have been inserted *before* mānaṃ jappeti. Maggassa, again, in the following section, as well as patthanāya, seem by the foregoing to be out of their place *after* senāsaṇaṃ. This is again the case in the second Duka. The Lokiya-Duka, on the other hand (p. 142), gives, in its upanissayavāra, a rather more consecutive rendering of parts of the original, though it still remains difficult to know how much to insert immediately before the expression mānaṃ jappeti.

A curious feature in the variants under B-E is that, in the present volume, ariyā almost entirely (*cf.* p. 15) replaces arahā. Once or twice, in this connexion, one of the texts will give the verb (usually paccavekkhati) in the singular, with Ariyā for subject (*e.g.*, p. 343, *l.* 1), as if the Arahā of the Tikas had become Ariyā in the Duka's gradually, not to say inadvertently. (In Burmese the *h* and *y* are easily confused.) [Ed.]

END OF VOLUME I.







